*DOI:*
10.1093/femsre/fuz014

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS | FEMS Microbiology Reviews

http://mc.manuscriptcentral.com/fems

# Antibiotic Resistance Breakers: Current Approaches and Future Directions

| | |
|---|---|
| Journal: | *FEMS Microbiology Reviews* |
| Manuscript ID | FEMSRE-19-02-0007.R1 |
| Manuscript Type: | Review Article |
| Date Submitted by the Author: | n/a |
| Complete List of Authors: | Laws, Mark; King's College London, Institute of Pharmaceutical Science<br>Shaaban, Ali; King's College London, Institute of Pharmaceutical Science<br>Rahman, K Miraz; King's College London, Institute of Pharmaceutical Science |
| Keywords: | Antibiotic resistance breakers, ESKAPE bacteria, Efflux pump inhibitors, Membrane permeabilisers, Beta-lactamase inhibitors, Combination therapy |
| | |

# Antibiotic Resistance Breakers: Current Approaches and Future Directions[1]

Mark Laws, Ali Shaaban and Khondaker Miraz Rahman

**Affiliations**

Institute of Pharmaceutical Sciences, School of Cancer and Pharmaceutical Sciences, King's College London, Franklin-Wilkins Building, 150 Stamford Street, London, SE1 9NH

Mark Laws, Ali Shaaban and Khondaker Miraz Rahman

**Summary**

This review explores the area of antibiotic resistance breaker (ARB) research, summarises the current state of ARB development – including modifying enzyme inhibitors, membrane permeabilisers and efflux pump inhibitors – and offers a perspective on the future direction of the field.

**Keywords**

Antibiotic resistance breakers; ESKAPEE; Efflux pump inhibitors; Membrane permeabilisers; Beta-lactamase inhibitors; Combination therapy.

**Contributions**

All authors researched data for the article, made substantial contributions to discussions of the content, wrote the article and reviewed and edited the manuscript before submission.

[1] Corresponding author: Khondaker Miraz Rahman; School of Cancer and Pharmaceutical Sciences, King's College London, Franklin-Wilkins Building, 150 Stamford Street, London, SE1 9NH; k.miraz.rahman@kcl.ac.uk; 00442078481891.

## Abstract

Infections of antibiotic-resistant pathogens pose an ever-increasing threat to mankind. The investigation of novel approaches for tackling the antimicrobial resistance (AMR) crisis must be part of any global response to this problem if an untimely reversion to the pre-penicillin era of medicine is to be avoided. One such promising avenue of research involves so-called antibiotic resistance breakers (ARBs), capable of re-sensitising resistant bacteria to antibiotics. Although some ARBs have previously been employed in the clinical setting, such as the β-lactam inhibitors, we posit that the broader field of ARB research can yet yield a greater diversity of more effective therapeutic agents than have been previously achieved. This review introduces the area of ARB research, summarises the current state of ARB development with emphasis on the various major classes of ARBs currently being investigated and their modes of action, and offers a perspective on the future direction of the field.

# 1. Introduction

Since their discovery more than 70 years ago, antibacterial drugs have become an essential part of the modern healthcare landscape, allowing treatment of previously life-threatening bacterial infections. However, ever-increasing levels of antimicrobial resistance (AMR) threaten the health benefits achieved with antibiotics and this phenomenon is recognised as a global crisis (Ventola, 2015). Over the period of 2011-2014, the percentage of *Klebsiella pneumoniae* infections resistant to fluoroquinolones, third-generation cephalosporins or aminoglycosides, as well as combined resistance to all three antibiotic groups, has increased significantly in Europe, with a similar trend also observed for *Escherichia coli* infections (ECDC, 2015). With AMR currently estimated to be responsible for 50,000 deaths annually across the US and Europe, urgent action needs to be taken on an international scale if the modern antibiotic treatment paradigm is to survive (O'Neil, 2014). It should be noted that this review will discuss approaches to overcome bacterial resistance, but AMR refers to resistance caused by all microbes against their respective drugs.

While figures vary between different regions, the general trend is that poorer countries are experiencing much higher levels of resistance. This is likely due to several factors, including greater availability of second- and third-line treatments in 'First World' countries compared to their 'Third World' counterparts. Additionally, regional instances of higher resistance levels can have a global effect, with the advent of rapid intercontinental travel allowing the dissemination of resistant bacterial strains globally. It has been suggested that regional resistance levels could affect international travel and commerce, with people less likely to be willing to travel to areas where they could develop problematic bacterial infections. That AMR levels are only rising, despite implementation of additional healthcare measures in the more economically developed countries of the world, highlights the need for novel approaches to tackling the AMR problem (O'Neil, 2014).

The effects of antibacterial resistance are not limited to those patients who develop bacterial infections; wider medical procedures stand to be impacted. Antibiotic prophylaxis is commonly employed, both preoperatively for a variety of surgical procedures and for immunocompromised

patients undergoing chemotherapy, to avoid the development of infections (Wenzel, 1992, Teillant *et al.*, 2015, Crader & Bhimji, 2018). Such prophylactic measures will no longer be possible if AMR spreads at its current rate, which could in turn impact the scope of surgical procedures available to clinicians and the quality of patients' lives (O'Neil, 2014.).

The ESKAPE pathogens (*Enterococcus faecium, Staphylococcus aureus*, *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, *Acinetobacter baumannii*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Enterobacter* species), whilst not the only problematic pathogens, have been identified as requiring special attention since they are responsible for the majority of hospital-acquired infections per annum and show high incidences of AMR (Rice, 2008). With recent observations of strains of Gram-negative ESKAPE bacteria possessing multiple mechanisms of resistance to carbapenems, the drugs of last resort used to treat such infections, the need for new classes of antibiotics with novel modes of action is greater than ever (Limansky *et al.*, 2002, Mena *et al.*, 2006, Rodriguez-Martinez *et al.*, 2009, Papp-Wallace *et al.*, 2011). However, since the 1960s only two new antibiotic classes have been released and the scientific community has been unable to keep pace with the emergence of resistance (Coates *et al.*, 2011).

Investment in antibiotic research by major pharmaceutical companies has declined sharply in recent years, mainly because of the lack of return in investments. Besides a long and difficult regulatory process for new drugs to navigate (Ventola, 2015), antibiotics are typically short term treatments meaning such drugs bring in less revenue for pharmaceutical companies when compared to drugs that are intended to treat long term conditions. In addition, the rise of other infectious diseases with different causative agents, such as acquired immune deficiency syndrome, has caused a shift in focus within the industry, often resulting in reduced budgets available for antibiotics research and development (Alanis, 2005). With healthcare policy increasingly inclined towards the saving of new antimicrobials for treatment of resistant infections, change is required to make antibiotic development more attractive. Solutions include research incentives, such as the Innovative Medicines Initiative "New Drugs for Bad Bugs" workstream which funds antimicrobial discovery research between academics/small enterprises and large companies, simplification of the regulatory landscape, such as the proposed FDA rapid antibacterial approval pathway LPAD (Limited Population Antibacterial Drug), and re-evaluation of the prices of antibiotics in order to provide companies with a better return

on their investments (Sukkar, 2013). Until the implementation of such incentives results in an increased volume of new antibiotic candidates reaching and passing the clinical trial hurdle, interim strategies must be explored to preserve the current clinical arsenal of antibiotics.

## 2. Antimicrobial Resistance

There are four main molecular mechanisms by which bacteria may resist the effects of antibiotics; modification of the target site, modification or destruction of the antibiotic, antibiotic efflux *via* efflux transporters and reduced antibiotic influx through decreased membrane permeability (Figure 1) (Munita & Arias, 2016). These resistance mechanisms can be present together in different combinations in one bacterial cell, potentially allowing high level resistance to multiple antibiotic compounds simultaneously (Nikaido, 2009). Some bacteria possess an innate insensitivity towards certain classes of antibiotics (intrinsic resistance), either through naturally possessing any of the above mechanisms in the absence of artificial antibacterial selection pressure (ampicillin resistance in *Klebsiella* spp.), lack of the antibiotic target (vancomycin resistance in lactobacilli) or lack of a metabolic pathway or enzyme necessary for the activation of the drug (metronidazole resistance in aerobic bacteria) (Bryan & Kwan, 1981, Schaechter *et al.*, 2007).

Resistance towards antibiotics is acquired by bacteria through either vertical evolution (endogenous) or horizontal evolution (exogenous). Vertical evolution involves the occurrence of a spontaneous mutation within the bacterial genome that confers on the bacterium (and subsequently its progeny) increased resistance to a given compound. The process to achieve high level resistance is often stepwise, wherein the selection pressure of antibiotic treatment causes an initial mutation that allows domination of the pathogen population by the mutant bacteria, followed by subsequent additional mutations that confer an additional survival advantage during further antibiotic therapy. Though mutation frequencies can often be as low as $10^{-8}$, this is offset by the vast numbers of cells in bacterial colonies (Drlica & Perlin, 2011). Work by Santos Costa *et al*. into fluoroquinolone resistance in *S. aureus* showed that, in this case at least, an intermediate resistance phenotype (*via* upregulation of efflux pump expression) is first to appear and acts as a platform from which higher level resistance

mutations can occur by ensuring a sub-lethal intracellular fluoroquinolone concentration (Santos Costa *et al.*, 2015).

Horizontal evolution involves the transfer of a resistance gene from a resistant bacterium to a susceptible bacterium. The mechanisms through which it can occur are conjugation, transduction and transformation. Conjugation involves the transfer of resistance (R) plasmids containing antibiotic resistance genes between bacteria through a conjugative pilus, whilst transformation refers to the alteration of the bacterial genome through the uptake and incorporation of exogenous DNA and transduction involves transfer of bacterial DNA as facilitated by a viral vector. Such transfer mechanisms potentially allow a mechanism acquired by less problematic bacterial strains to spread to a more dangerous bacterial species, with potentially devastating consequences (Alanis, 2005).

The genes encoding different resistance mechanisms are often located on transposons, which makes it easier for them to be transmitted between different bacteria, and some transposons may contain specialised regions called integrons able to include different resistant genes, thereby making a bacterial species resistant to multiple different antibiotics (Alanis, 2005). In addition, bacteria can also have physical states which aid in resisting antibacterial pressure. A variety of both Gram-positive and Gram-negative bacterial species are known assemble in biofilms (Abee *et al.*, 2011), hydrated matrices of extracellular polymeric substance in which the bacterial cells are embedded allowing adherence to both each other and external surfaces. Such structures become problematic when located in urinary catheters or on medical implants; since biofilms are harder for antibiotics to penetrate at lethal concentrations, the biofilm provides resistance to antibiotic action (Donlan, 2002). The bacterial population within the biofilm can also enter into a dormant state where they are not actively growing, and this can also contribute to antibiotic resistance(Gilbert *et al.*, 1990, Wood *et al.*, 2013).

## 3. Antibiotic Resistance Breakers

To tackle the increasing emergence of AMR, alternative treatment strategies have been designed with the collective aim of reducing the number of antibiotics used and preserving the current classes of antibiotic for further clinical use. This review aims to showcase the potential of one such strategy, the

use of antibiotic resistance breakers (ARBs). These are compounds that can increase the effectiveness of current antibiotics by combatting the resistance mechanisms employed against them. ARBs may or may not have direct antibacterial effects and can either be co-administered with or conjugated to failing antibiotics. Though ARBs have previously been referred to as antibiotic adjuvants, the latter also refers to alternative treatments such as drugs which stimulate host defence mechanisms to aid the eradication of bacterial infections (Gill *et al.*, 2015); as such, this review will be restricted to the discussion of compounds that are used to reverse bacterial resistance mechanisms. The major classes of ARBs currently under investigation include modifying-enzyme inhibitors, membrane permeabilisers and efflux pump inhibitors.

The idea of co-administering ARBs with conventional antibiotics stems from dual antibiotic therapy, which has enjoyed success in the past through either synergistic or additive effects of the individual antibiotic agents (Kalan & Wright, 2011), and several ARBs have enjoyed lengthy clinical use including the β-lactamase inhibitors (Drawz & Bonomo, 2010). Successful co-administered ARBs should enhance the effects of antibiotics by combatting the bacterial resistance mechanisms employed against the latter, allowing lower doses of antibiotics to be used. The minimum inhibitory concentration (MIC), the minimal concentration required of a compound to prevent visible growth of the pathogenic species under defined conditions (Wiegand *et al.*, 2008), is a useful term in this regard; the more successful ARBs achieve greater reductions in the MICs of antibiotics versus antibiotic monotherapy. Such potentiation is an attractive prospect, both because reduced antibiotic selection pressure could slow the onset of resistance and because widening of the therapeutic window may allow for the alleviation of side effects experienced by patients on antibiotic monotherapy.

### 3.1. Modifying Enzyme Inhibitors

Bacteria employ a diverse range of enzymes to modify or destroy antibiotics in order to render them ineffective and achieve a resistant phenotype. These enzymes can be categorised by both their mechanisms of action and their substrate antibiotics. Hydrolysis of certain susceptible bonds within the antibiotic molecule, transfer of a functional group to the antibiotic and (less commonly) the

actions of redox and lyase enzymes are all examples of detoxification mechanisms (Wright, 2005). This led to the development of antibiotics that would tolerate their actions, such as the β-lactam flucloxacillin which was designed to tolerate the action of the penicillinases (Sutherland *et al.*, 1970). A method which has found more success is the design of modifying enzyme inhibitors, a term which encompasses the wide variety of chemical compounds that target bacterial enzymes involved in antibiotic modification and destruction. Modifying enzyme inhibitors are used to disrupt bacterial detoxification enzymes, increasing the effectiveness of a co-administered antibiotic. Two major classes are the β-lactamase inhibitors and aminoglycoside-modifying enzymes.

### 3.1.1. B-Lactamase Inhibitors

The most successful class of ARBs is arguably the β-lactamase inhibitors (BLIs). β-lactam antibiotics function by interfering with bacterial cell-wall synthesis, binding to and inactivating the C-terminal transpeptidase domain of penicillin-binding proteins which are responsible for the cross-linking of the peptidoglycan chains in the cell wall (Fisher *et al.*, 2005). The β-lactams include several frequently prescribed families of antibiotics such as the penicillins and cephalosporins. They remain the most widely used class of antibiotics, reported to comprise 65% of the global antibiotic market in 2004 (Elander, 2003), while broad-spectrum penicillins and cephalosporins were reported to be the two most consumed drug classes globally in 2010 (Van Boeckel *et al.*, 2014). β-lactamases (EC 3.5.2.6) are bacterial enzymes that hydrolyse the β-lactam rings such drugs possess, inactivating them. Modification of β-lactam drugs is the major defence mechanism for Gram-negative pathogenic bacteria, with β-lactamases differing in their mechanisms and their substrate specificities (Wilke *et al.*, 2005). Of note, carbapenemases can often act on carbapenem drugs and a wide range of other β-lactams, including penicillins, cephalosporins and monobactams (Queenan & Bush, 2007). These enzymes are of special concern, since carbapenems are generally reserved as a last resort for many complicated infections, both Gram-positive and Gram-negative (Papp-Wallace *et al.*, 2011).

There are two widely accepted classification systems for β-lactamases. The Ambler molecular classification divides them into classes A-D based on sequence homology, each of which function *via*

slightly different mechanisms. All four classes hydrolyse the β-lactam ring, but enzymes of classes A, C and D do so through use of a serine nucleophile, whereas those of class B require a metal cofactor, usually a zinc atom, to achieve the same effect. Because of the need for the metal cofactor, class B β-lactamases may also be referred to as metallo-β-lactamases (MBLs) (Ambler, 1980). An alternative classification, known as the Bush-Jacoby-Medeiros functional classification, is based on substrate specificity and includes four main groups based on inhibitor profile, with group 2 further divided into several subgroups (Bush & Jacoby, 2010). The extended spectrum β-lactamases (ESBLs), often loosely defined as β-lactamases which confer resistance against penicillins, aztreonam and first, second and third generation cephalosporins, are recognised as particularly problematic. ESBLs may be regarded as members of class A of the Ambler molecular classification; with the OXA-type β-lactamases being an exception, named after their ability to hydrolyse oxacillin and members of class D. Carbapenems are usually regarded as the drugs of choice to eradicate strains possessing ESBLs. However, several ESBL-producing clinical isolates have been identified which are resistant to carbapenems (Paterson & Bonomo, 2005). For example, a *P. aeruginosa* strain has been identified which produces both the ESBL PER-1 and the carbapenemase VIM-2 (Docquier *et al.*, 2001).

Several BLIs widely used in the clinical setting are themselves β-lactam compounds. One well documented example is clavulanic acid (Figure 2), commonly sold as the combination products co-amoxiclav (combined with the β-lactam amoxicillin; marketed by GlaxoSmithKline as Augmentin®) and co-ticarclav (combined with ticarcillin; marketed by GlaxoSmithKline as Timentin®). While clavulanic acid displays poor antimicrobial activity *in vivo* (Reading *et al.*, 1983), its β-lactamase inhibitory activity affords the co-administered β-lactam protection from enzymatic degradation (Bush, 1988). Predominantly active against Ambler class A β-lactamases, clavulanic acid irreversibly acylates the catalytic serine residue, resulting in an inactive acyl-enzyme complex. Clavulanic acid has been shown to inhibit the plasmid-encoded β-lactamases of *E. coli* and *S. aureus*, but not the chromosomally-encoded versions found in *Pseudomonas* and *Enterobacter* strains (Wright, 1999). Thus, co-amoxiclav has activity against both amoxicillin-sensitive and select amoxicillin–resistant strains of clinically-relevant pathogenic microorganisms. However, Leflon-Guibout *et al.* studied co-amoxiclav resistance in *E. coli* clinical isolates, defined by an MIC greater

than 16 μg $mL^{-1}$, in 14 French hospitals from 1996 to 1998 and found that the overall resistance rate was 5% with most resistant isolates identified in patients with respiratory tract infections (Leflon-Guibout *et al.*, 2000). Such reports of resistance to the established BLIs (Drawz & Bonomo, 2010) have driven fresh efforts into finding novel alternatives.

Sulbactam (CP-45,899; developed by Pfizer (English *et al.*, 1978)) and tazobactam (YTR 830 H; developed by Taiho Pharmaceutical Co. (Aronoff *et al.*, 1984)) are both penicillanic acid sulfones with β-lactamase inhibitory activity (Figure 2). Both compounds inhibit TEM-type β-lactamases ($IC_{50}$s of 0.03 and 0.01 against TEM-3, respectively), though sulbactam is far less effective against SHV- and OXA-type β-lactamases (Payne *et al.*, 1994). Available combinations of sulbactam with β-lactam antibiotics include ampicillin-sulbactam, which shows limited activity against ESBL-producers including strains of *E. coli* and *K. pneumoniae* (Rafailidis *et al.*, 2007), and cefoperazone-sulbactam, effective against ESBL-positive strains of *Pseudomonas* spp., *Acinetobacter* spp., *Klebsiella* spp. and *E. coli* (Bodey *et al.*, 1989, Mohanty *et al.*, 2005). Sulbactam has also been shown to inhibit penicillin binding protein 3 in *Acinetobacter* spp., granting it direct antibacterial activity against this genus (Penwell *et al.*, 2015).

Combinations of β-lactams and tazobactam currently in clinical use include ceftolozane-tazobactam and piperacillin-tazobactam. Ceftolozane-tazobactam was approved in December 2014 by the FDA for treatment of complicated intra-abdominal and urinary tract infections and shows activity against multidrug-resistant (MDR) *P. aeruginosa* ($MIC_{50}$ 2 μg $mL^{-1}$; $MIC_{90}$ 8 μg $mL^{-1}$), ESBL-negative *K. pneumoniae* ($MIC_{50}$ 0.25 μg $mL^{-1}$; $MIC_{90}$ 0.5 μg $mL^{-1}$) and ESBL-positive *E. coli* ($MIC_{50}$ 0.5 μg $mL^{-1}$; $MIC_{90}$ 4 μg $mL^{-1}$), among others. A dose reduction is required for patients with renal impairment, depending on creatinine clearance (Cho *et al.*, 2015). In comparison, work by Mohanty *et al.* demonstrated the piperacillin-tazobactam combination, approved by the FDA in 1993 (Shlaes, 2013), to have superior percentage coverage of ESBL-positive strains of *Pseudomonas* spp., *Klebsiella* spp., *E. coli*, *Enterobacter* spp. and *Citrobacter* spp. versus cefoperazone-sulbactam and ticarcillin-clavulanic acid (Mohanty *et al.*, 2005). In India, the cephalosporin cefepime has been used with tazobactam and this combination is gaining ground as an attractive new prospect for the treatment of MDR Gram-negative pathogens (Bush, 2015, Livermore *et al.*, 2018).

Brobactam (BRL 25214; Figure 2), structurally similar to sulbactam and tazobactam, was developed by LEO Pharma A/S as another β-lactamase inhibitor (Wise *et al.*, 1992). The work of Melchior and Keilding demonstrated that brobactam alone possessed 8-50 fold higher potency than clavulanic acid against chromosomally-encoded cephalosporinase enzymes in Enterobacteriaceae and that an ampicillin-brobactam combination held superior activity *in vitro* to co-amoxiclav against *Proteus vulgaris*, *Morganella morganii*, *Citrobacter freundii* and *Yersinia enterocolitica* (Melchior & Keiding, 1991). However, despite favourable results for a combination of brobactam and the β-lactam prodrug pivampicillin from an eight-person tolerability study (Wise *et al.*, 1992), development of brobactam appears to have been discontinued and it is not available for use in the clinic.

AAI101 (Figure 2), a novel penicillanic acid sulfone similar in structure to tazobactam, is an ESBL inhibitor active against some class A and D carbapenemases (Mushtaq, 2014, Nordmann, 2014) that is being developed by Allecra Therapeutics as a combination therapy with cefepime. Crandon and Nicolau reported that the combination (using 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ of AAI101) was effective against a panel of 223 cefepime-resistant Enterobacteriaceae isolates, improving on the $MIC_{50}$ of cefepime by over 512-fold (Crandon, 2014, Crandon & Nicolau, 2015). They subsequently demonstrated a strong correlation between increasing AAI101 concentration and MICs for the cefepime-AAI101 combination in *K. pneumoniae*-infected female ICR mice between 1 and 16 μg $mL^{-1}$ (Crandon & Nicolau, 2015). As of 2017, the combination is in phase II clinical trials (Papp-Wallace, 2017).

As early as the late 1980s, nosocomial isolates resistant to combination therapies involving the aforementioned β-lactam-based BLIs were being reported (Legrand *et al.*, 1988, Ling *et al.*, 1988, Eliopoulos *et al.*, 1989, Cullmann & Stieglitz, 1990). New BLIs were required for the next generation of combination treatments, and to this end classes of structurally divergent compounds with BLI activity were investigated. One such class of newer, non-β-lactam BLIs is the diazabicyclooctanes (DABCOs), based on a (5R)-7-oxo-1,6-diazabicyclo[3.2.1]octan-6-yl sulphate core (Figure 3). The strained nature of this core, further activated towards nucleophilic attack through the incorporation of a sulphate group on one nitrogen of the urea functionality, underlies the β-lactamase inhibitory activities of the DABCOs (Mangion *et al.*, 2011). Figure 3 and Table 1 list the structures of the compounds in this class either approved for clinical use or currently in development.

Avibactam (NXL104; developed by Actavis and AstraZeneca; Table 1), when approved for clinical use in the US in 2015, was both the first DABCO brought to market and the first new BLI approved in 22 years (Garber, 2015). A comparison by Stachyra *et al.* of avibactam with clavulanic acid, sulbactam and tazobactam showed the former to be superior in inhibitory activity for all Ambler class A and C β-lactamases tested, including TEM-1, KPC-2 and SHV-4; investigation of the mode of action revealed that avibactam covalently modifies a catalytic serine residue in the β-lactamase active site in the same manner as the penicillanic sulfones, but that the highly stable nature of the carbamyl-enzyme complex underpins its enhanced inhibitory activity (Stachyra *et al.*, 2010). In combination with the third-generation cephalosporin ceftazidime (marketed as Avycaz® in the US by Allergan and as Zavicefta® in Europe by Pfizer), it is approved by the FDA for the treatment of complicated intra-abdominal infections in combination with metronidazole and for the treatment of complicated urinary tract infections (Mosley *et al.*, 2016, Wright, 2016). The combination has broad Gram-negative activity, including Enterobacteriaceae and *P. aeruginosa* (Crandon *et al.*, 2012, Flamm *et al.*, 2014, Chalhoub *et al.*, 2015, Sader *et al.*, 2015), and was found to be superior to ceftazidime alone against 120 KPC-producing carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae clinical isolates in a study by Castanheira and co-workers in 2015 (Castanheira *et al.*, 2015). However, while a subsequent study by Castanheira *et al*. found 99.3% of Enterobacteriaceae isolates from US hospitals between 2012 and 2015 were be susceptible to ceftazidime-avibactam (Castanheira *et al.*, 2017), Shields *et al*. have since detailed the first instances of *K. pneumoniae* ceftazidime-avibactam resistance in patients treated with the combination for 10-19 days. They identified the causes of said resistance to be mutations (chiefly a D179Y/T243M double mutation) in the plasmid-located $bla_{KPC-3}$ gene (Shields *et al.*, 2017). As with ceftolozane-tazobactam, patients with renal impairment require a dose reduction according to creatinine clearance levels (Mosley *et al.*, 2016). The separate combinations of avibactam and both ceftaroline and aztreonam are in late-stage clinical trials (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03329092) (Wright, 2016).

Another DABCO in late stage development is relebactam (MK-7655; Merck & Company, Inc.; Table 1), currently being investigated for combination with the carbapenem imipenem and the dehydropeptidase I inhibitor cilastatin (the latter employed to prevent degradation of imipenem in the

kidneys). The structure of relebactam is similar to that of avibactam, with a piperazine ring added to the nitrogen of the C2 amide substituent (Mangion *et al.*, 2011). Zhanel *et al.* have recently compiled a series of modal $MIC_{50}$ and $MIC_{90}$ values for both imipenem and imipenem-relebactam based on a review of available *in vitro* studies; they report that relebactam enhances the activity of imipenem versus the majority of Enterobacteriaceae, including KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* (>16 fold reduction in $MIC_{90}$), and imipenem-resistant *P. aeruginosa* (8-fold reduction), though no enhancement was observed against KPC-producing *P. aeruginosa* or *A. baumannii* (Zhanel *et al.*, 2018). As of September 2017, Merck have completed a phase III trial for evaluation of the safety and efficacy of the imipenem-cilastatin-relebactam combination versus imipenem-cilastatin-colistimethate sodium in treatment of imipenem-resistant bacterial infections (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02452047). A number of clinical trials are currently underway involving imipenem-cilastatin-relebactam, including a phase III trial in Japan investigating treatment of complicated intra-abdominal infections and complicated urinary tract infections (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03293485), a phase III noninferiority trial versus piperacillin-tazobactam for treatment of hospital-acquired and ventilator-associated bacterial pneumonia (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02493764) and a phase I trial investigating the individual pharmacokinetic profiles of the three drugs following administration (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03230916).

In August 2013, Naeja Pharmaceutical Inc. were granted a patent for a promising series of novel C2 N-(hydroxy)amide and hydrazide DABCOs (Maiti, 2013), subsequently in-licensed to Fedora Pharmaceuticals (Inc., 2012). Lead compounds identified within this series included FPI-1459, FPI-1465, FPI-1523 and FPI-1602 and, unlike previous DABCOs, they were found to have multiple modes of action; in addition to their BLI activities, they act directly as antibacterial agents through inhibiting penicillin-binding protein 2 and also as potentiators of their accompanying antibiotics in the absence of β-lactamases (Morinaka *et al.*, 2015, King *et al.*, 2016, Bush & Page, 2017, Bush, 2018). Meiji Seika Pharma and Fedora Pharmaceuticals partnered with F. Hoffmann la Roche in January 2015 (Philippidis, 2015) to further develop FPI-1459, renamed nacubactam (RO7079901, previously OP0595, RG6080). In separate papers, Morinaka and co-workers investigated the ability of nacubactam to resensitise CTX-M-15 positive *E. coli*, KPC-positive *K. pneumoniae* and AmpC-

derepressed *P. aeruginosa* to piperacillin, meropenem and cefepime both *in vitro* and *in vivo*; they found 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ of nacubactam sufficient to achieve mean MICs of <0.03 *in vitro* for all three β-lactams in the *E. coli* and *K. pneumoniae* strains tested (Morinaka *et al.*, 2016). At this concentration, only the cefepime combination achieved a mean MIC below 2 μg $mL^{-1}$ in the *P. aeruginosa* strains tested, indicating cefepime to be the optimal β-lactam partner for nacubactam (Morinaka *et al.*, 2017). Nacubactam was also observed to retain its β-lactam enhancer effect in Enterobacteriaceae possessing nacubactam-resistant metallo-β-lactamases (Livermore *et al.*, 2016). Having completed a phase I trial in 2014 to assess safety and tolerability in adult Caucasian males (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02134834), nacubactam (Table 1) has since been involved in a number of other phase I trials and appears to be in development in combination with meropenem for the treatment of meropenem-resistant Gram-negative infections (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03182504, NCT03174795, NCT02972255 & NCT02975388).

Previously known as WCK 5107, zidebactam (Table 1) is in development by Wockhardt Ltd (Bush & Page, 2017) and was originally patented in 2013 (Patel, 2013). Zidebactam inhibits class A, C and select class D β-lactamases (Khande, 2016) and, like nacubactam, possesses both direct activity against MDR Gram-negative bacteria (Deshpande, 2016) and the capability to augment the activity of β-lactams in the absence of β-lactamases (Livermore, 2016) in a number of species including *A. baumannii* (Moya *et al.*, 2017) and *P. aeruginosa* (Moya *et al.*, 2017). A combination with cefepime, also known as WCK 5222 and FED-ZID, was shown to be effective *in vitro* against a global collection of 7,876 clinical isolates from 2015, consisting of Enterobacteriaceae, *P. aeruginosa* and *Acinetobacter* spp.; in a 1:1 ratio, the combination achieved MICs below or equal to 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ in 99.9% of Enterobacteriaceae isolates and MICs below or equal to 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ in 99.5% of *P. aeruginosa* isolates (Sader *et al.*, 2017). These results are in concurrence with a subsequent, smaller scale study conducted by Sader and co-workers (Sader *et al.*, 2017). However, a separate study by Livermore and co-workers found cefepime-zidebactam to be ineffective (over 32 μg $mL^{-1}$) against Proteeae, *Serratia* spp. and select strains of *E. coli*, *Klebsiella* spp., *Enterobacter* spp. and *Citrobacter* spp. (Livermore *et al.*, 2017). A number of phase I clinical trials have been completed investigating the safety, tolerability and pharmacokinetics of zidebactam, both alone (ClinicalTrials.gov,

NCT02674347) and in combination with cefepime (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02532140 & NCT02707107) (Preston *et al.*, 2019).

Also in development by Wockhardt Ltd is WCK 5153 (Table 1), a close structural analogue of WCK 5107 differing only in the nature of the aliphatic ring of the side arm moiety (a 3-subsituted piperidine in WCK 5107, a 3-subsituted pyrrolidine in WCK 5153). WCK 5153 inhibits class A, C and some class D β-lactamases, with increased potency versus class C enzymes compared to both avibactam and relebactam (Papp-Wallace *et al.*, 2018). As for WCK 5107, WCK 5153 shows a β-lactam enhancer effect against *A. baumannii* (Moya *et al.*, 2017) and *P. aeruginosa* (Moya *et al.*, 2017), with the combination of cefepime and WCK 5107 achieving MICs of 0.06-4 μg $mL^{-1}$ in a panel of *P. aeruginosa* strains including porin mutants (Moya *et al.*, 2017).

Another DABCO in development by Wockhardt Ltd. is WCK 4234 (Table 1). Like zidebactam, it is active against class A, C and some class D β-lactamases (Patil, 2016). A combination with meropenem, known as WCK 5999, has been shown to be superior to meropenem monotherapy against MDR clinical isolates of *A. baumannii* (Huband, 2016), including OXA-23- and OXA-24-producing strains (Castanheira, 2016, Mushtaq *et al.*, 2017), *K. pneumoniae* (Castanheira, 2016) and *P. aeruginosa* (Huband, 2016).

An effort by Entasis Therapeutics towards the rational design of analogues of avibactam with improved Gram-negative penetration and better activity against class D β-lactamases led to the discovery of ETX2514 (Figure 3), a DABCO analogue with class A, C and broad class D β-lactamase inhibitory activity (Durand-Reville *et al.*, 2017). In particular, activity against the class D enzymes OXA-10, OXA-23 and OXA-24 is significantly improved in ETX2514 versus avibactam (Shapiro *et al.*, 2017). Rate constants of time-dependent β-lactamase inhibition for ETX2514 (compared to avibactam) were approximately 100-fold higher for class A and C enzymes and approximately 1000-fold higher for class D β-lactamases. ETX2514 was also observed to be an inhibitor of penicillin binding protein 2 in *E. coli* and *A. baumannii*, helping explain its direct antibacterial activity against wider Enterobacteriaceae including *mcr-1*-positive *E. coli* ($MIC_{90}$ 1 μg $mL^{-1}$, 10 strains), *K. pneumoniae* ($MIC_{90}$ 4 μg $mL^{-1}$, 20 strains), *Enterobacter cloacae* ($MIC_{90}$ 1 μg $mL^{-1}$, 10 strains), *Stenotrophomonas maltophilia* ($MIC_{90}$ 16 μg $mL^{-1}$, 18 strains), *Citrobacter* spp. ($MIC_{90}$ 2 μg $mL^{-1}$, 55

strains) and class B β-lactamase-positive and -negative CRE ($MIC_{90}$ 8 μg $mL^{-1}$, 32 strains). The compound was well tolerated up to 2 g $kg^{-1}$ in both rats and dogs in separate 14-day toxicological studies (Durand-Reville *et al.*, 2017).

Imipenem, meropenem, ceftazidime and aztreonam were combined individually with ETX2514 (4 μg $mL^{-1}$) against panels of 202 random *E. coli* clinical isolates and 202 random *P. aeruginosa* clinical isolates, respectively; $MIC_{90}$ values for all four combinations against the *E. coli* panel were below 0.06 μg $mL^{-1}$, whereas imipenem was the most effective β-lactam partner versus *P. aeruginosa* ($MIC_{90}$ 2 μg $mL^{-1}$). In a similar manner, the same four β-lactams and sulbactam were trialled with ETX2514 against 198 random *K. pneumoniae* clinical isolates; in this case, sulbactam was the most effective partner ($MIC_{90}$ 4 μg $mL^{-1}$). The sulbactam-ETX2514 combination was further tested against 1,131 *A. baumannii* clinical isolates, including MDR, meropenem-resistant and colistin-resistant phenotypes, and improved upon sulbactam monotherapy 16-fold (64 – 4 μg $mL^{-1}$) (Durand-Reville *et al.*, 2017). McLeod *et al.* investigated the frequency of spontaneous resistance to sulbactam-ETX2514 in four different *A. baumannii* clinical isolates and found it to be low (<9.0 × $10^{-10}$ frequency at 4x MIC of combination) with no ETX2514-resistant β-lactamases detected in resistant mutants (McLeod *et al.*, 2018). ETX2514 has completed an open-label, phase I study (Rodvold *et al.*, 2018) in 30 healthy adults in combination with sulbactam and a 124-person trial both alone and in combination with sulbactam compared with imipenem/cilastatin and a placebo to evaluate its safety, tolerability and pharmacokinetic profile (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02971423). As of April 2018, the combination is undergoing a phase I trial in 30 patients with varying degrees of renal impairment (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03310463) and phase II trial in 80 patients with complicated urinary tract infections (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03445195).

Also in development by Entasis Therapeutics is the DABCO ETX0282, an oral prodrug of ETX1317 (structures not yet disclosed). ETX1317, in line with other members of this class of BLI, enjoys activity against class A, C and D β-lactamases. Like ETX2514, it is an inhibitor of penicillin binding protein 2 in *E. coli*, affording the compound intrinsic antimicrobial activity. Based on testing in combination against a SHV-18, OXA-2 and OKP-6 positive strain of *K. pneumoniae*, cefpodoxime was selected as the optimal partner for ETX1317 at 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ of the latter (Durand-Réville, 2017).

Pharmacokinetic studies in both rats and dogs showed both the prodrug and active form to have high bioavailabilities (>90%) and similar elimination half-lives to cefpodoxime. The combination of ETX0282 and cefpodoxime was effective at the three concentrations of BLI tested (10, 25 and 100 mg $kg^{-1}$; cefpodoxime proxetil fixed at 50 mg $kg^{-1}$) against *E. coli* ARC2687 in a neutropenic murine thigh infection model and against CRE *K. pneumoniae* ARC5118 at 200 and 400 mg $kg^{-1}$ BLI concentrations (O'Donnell, 2017). In addition, the combination of cefpodoxime and 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ ETX1317 was active against 33 of a 35 isolate panel of KPC and/or MBL-positive Enterobacteriaceae (MICs <0.5 μg $mL^{-1}$), outperforming ceftazidime and 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ avibactam (McLeod, 2017). ETX0282 is currently undergoing a phase I clinical trial in healthy volunteers to evaluate pharmacokinetics and safety (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03491748).

Originally developed by LegoChem Biosciences (South Korea) as LCB18 0055, as of September 2017 Geom Therapeutics have secured a worldwide license excluding South Korea to further develop this DABCO, renamed GT-055 (Table 1), in combination with the novel siderophore-conjugated cephalosporin GT-1 (also developed by LegoChem Biosciences and subsequently licensed to Geom Therapeutics) (AdisInsight, 2017). GT-055 is active against class A, C, D and some class B β-lactamases, has intrinsic activity against some Enterobacteriaceae and is reported to potentiate GT-1 against MDR strains of *A. baumannii* and *P. aeruginosa* (Thye, 2018). Against a panel of 334 Enterobacteriaceae clinical isolates, GT-055 was observed to increase GT-1 activity against MBL-positive *E. coli* and *K. pneumoniae* strains ($MIC_{50/90}$ 4/8 μg $mL^{-1}$ for both), including porin/efflux mutant strains (16-fold lower $MIC_{90}$, from 64 μg $mL^{-1}$ to 4 μg $mL^{-1}$) (Sader, 2018). The combination was found to improve upon GT-1 alone in a *K. pneumoniae* murine infection model (Oh, 2018). The combination showed activity against the biothreat pathogen *Yersinia pestis*, both *in vitro* (MIC range <0.03-2 μg $mL^{-1}$) and in mice (90% survival at 30 days post-challenge, dosing 200 mg $kg^{-1}$ GT-1 and 300 mg $kg^{-1}$ GT-055) (Zumbrun, 2018). GT-055 has also been shown to potentiate GT-1 in strains of *E. coli* with ESBLs that afford greater protection against the latter, such as CTX-M-15, and in strains of *K. pneumoniae* with DHA-1 AmpC (Phuong, 2018).

Boronic acid transition state inhibitors (BATSIs) are a novel class of BLIs with activity against serine β-lactamases. BATSIs are characterised by the presence of a boronic acid functionality,

cyclic or acyclic, within the molecule; the electrophilic nature of the boron atom imitates the electrophilic carbonyl centre of a β-lactam ring, but nucleophilic attack by the catalytic serine residue of a β-lactamase generates a tetrahedral enzyme-BATSI adduct, inhibiting the enzyme in a competitive, reversible manner (Rojas *et al.*, 2016).

Of the BATSIs, vaborbactam (RPX7009; developed by Rempex Pharmaceuticals, Inc., A Subsidiary of The Medicines Company; Figure 4) is currently the furthest advanced with respect to clinical development. Hecker *et al.* report that it shows inhibition of a broad spectrum of class A, C and D enzymes, including KPC, CTX-M, SHV, and CMY, and improves upon both clavulanic acid and tazobactam against KPC-2, P99 and CMY-2 (Hecker *et al.*, 2015). Originally partnered with the carbapenem biapenem (RPX2003, also developed by Rempex Pharmaceuticals) (Livermore & Mushtaq, 2013), Goldstein and co-workers found the combination improved upon biapenem monotherapy against select anaerobic Gram-negative bacteria (*Bacteroides fragilis*, *Bacteroides ovatus* and *Fusobacterium mortiferum*) but not significantly for any anaerobic Gram-positive bacteria tested (Goldstein *et al.*, 2013). Livermore and Mushtaq found vaborbactam itself to lack any direct antibacterial activity, but found the biapenem-vaborbactam combination to improve upon biapenem alone against a panel of 145 KPC-positive Enterobacteriaceae isolates (94.4% of isolate MICs below 1 μg $mL^{-1}$ for combination vs. 5.5% for biapenem alone) at a vaborbactam concentration of 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ (Livermore & Mushtaq, 2013). A combination with the cephalosporin cefepime at 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ vaborbactam was active *in vitro* against a panel of 13 Enterobacteriaceae expressing class A, C and D β-lactamases, showing 2 - 256-fold potentiation of cefepime across the panel, and vaborbactam also potentiated the carbapenems biapenem, meropenem, ertapenem and imipenem up to 512-fold versus a panel of 11 Enterobacteriaceae expressing class A carbapenemases (Hecker *et al.*, 2015).

Lapuebla and co-workers evaluated the meropenem-vaborbactam combination (Carbavance®) at 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ vaborbactam *in vitro* against a collection of 4,500 Gram-negative clinical isolates from 11 New York City hospitals and found it to be highly active against KPC-producing Enterobacteriaceae including *E. coli*, *Enterobacter* spp. and *K. pneumoniae*. 98.5% of KPC-producing Enterobacteriaceae strains showed MICs below 1 μg $mL^{-1}$, but vaborbactam did not potentiate meropenem against *A. baumannii* and *P. aeruginosa*. In addition, *K. pneumoniae* isolates with

reduced expression of genes *ompK35* and *ompK36* were less susceptible to the combination (Lapuebla *et al.*, 2015). A number of subsequent studies (Castanheira *et al.*, 2016, Castanheira *et al.*, 2017, Lomovskaya *et al.*, 2017, Hackel *et al.*, 2018, Pfaller *et al.*, 2018) were in agreement with these findings; together, they note a number of additional factors that contribute to increased MICs for meropenem-vaborbactam in *K. pneumoniae* isolates, including possession of metallo-β-lactamases, reduced expression of ompK37, increased expression of the AcrAB-TolC efflux system (Castanheira *et al.*, 2016) and possession of class B or D carbapenemases (Lomovskaya *et al.*, 2017). Sun and co-workers found the frequency of spontaneous resistance to the combination to be $<1 \times 10^{-8}$ in 77.8% of a panel of KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* strains at 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ of both meropenem and vaborbactam (Sun *et al.*, 2017). Reports by Weiss *et al.* and Sabet *et al.* demonstrated that the combination is active in a murine pyelonephritis model (Weiss *et al.*, 2018), an *in vitro* hollow fibre model (Sabet *et al.*, 2018) and murine thigh and lung infection models (Sabet *et al.*, 2018), respectively.

Vaborbactam has completed a number of phase I clinical trials alone (Griffith *et al.*, 2016) and in combination with biapenem (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT01772836) and meropenem (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02073812) (Rubino *et al.*, 2018, Rubino *et al.*, 2018). The meropenem-vaborbactam has completed two phase III trials, evaluating its use against complicated urinary tract infections (Kaye *et al.*, 2018) and infections of carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae (Wunderink *et al.*, 2018), and the FDA approved the combination for the former indication in August 2017 (McCarthy & Walsh, 2017). Meropenem-vaborbactam is currently being evaluated for treatment of hospital-acquired and ventilator-associated bacterial pneumonia in a TANGO III trial (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03006679).

Other notable work in the field of BATSIs includes that of VenatoRx Pharmaceuticals, who are developing the BATSI VNRX-5133 (Figure 4) (Docquier, 2018). Patented in 2016 (Burns, 2016), VNRX-5133 inhibits class A, C and D serine β-lactamases and VIM/NDM class B metallo-β-lactamases in both carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae and *P. aeruginosa*. X-ray crystallography conducted on VNRX-5133 bound to the class A serine ESBL CTX-M-15 found the compound to bind the enzyme at the catalytic serine residue *via* the boron atom, which was $sp^3$ hybridised. Similar experiments with VIM-2 found that the boron adopted the same hybridisation state, with its hydroxyl

group interacting with Zn1 and the Asn233 residue and the cyclic oxygen atom interacting with Zn2 (Docquier, 2018). Steady state inhibition studies confirmed VNRX-5133 to be a potent competitive VIM-2 inhibitor (Daigle, 2018). A combination with cefepime appears promising; of two panels, one of 1,120 recent Enterobacteriaceae isolates and another of 155 NDM- or OXA-positive Enterobacteriaceae isolates, 99% and 81% were inhibited at or below the cefepime breakpoint, respectively (Hackel, 2018, Kazmierczak, 2018). Cefepime activity was also restored to below breakpoint (8 μg $mL^{-1}$) in 93.1% of 245 clinical CRE isolates (Tyrrell, 2018), 70% of 817 isolates of *P. aeruginosa* resistant to cefepime, meropenem or both (Estabrook, 2018) and 90% of 29 ESBL- and carbapenemase-producing *P. aeruginosa* isolates (Donnelly, 2018). 98.3% of 1,066 Enterobacteriaceae urinary tract infection isolates resistant to co-amoxiclav and levofloxacin were susceptible to the combination (Hackel, 2018). Potentiation of cefepime between 8 and over 2048-fold by VNRX-5133 against individual Enterobacteriaceae strains possessing CTX-M-15, KPC, VIM-1, NDM-1 and OXA-48 enzymes has also been reported (C. Hamrick, 2018). The combination has proved effective in murine bacteremia (Weiss, 2018), lung (Weiss, 2018), urinary tract (Weiss, 2018) and neutropenic thigh infection models (Georgiou, 2018), has completed a phase I study in healthy volunteers (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02955459) and is currently undergoing a phase I drug-drug interaction study (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03332732).

Very few effective inhibitors of metallo-β-lactamases (MBLs) have been discovered to date, with none in clinical use currently. Unlike the serine β-lactamases, MBLs achieve hydrolysis of β-lactam antibiotics *via* a divalent metal cofactor, often zinc (Davies & Abraham, 1974, Wommer *et al.*, 2002). These enzymes are of special concern because of their activity against penicillins, cephalosporins and carbapenems (covering both widely used and last-resort antibiotics) and their resistance to the actions of all BLIs in current clinical use (Palzkill, 2013).

A potential clinically useful MBL inhibitor is aspergillomarasmine A, a natural fungal product that has shown efficacy against the MBLs NDM-1 and VIM-2 and has been shown to resensitise MBL-positive strains of *Pseudomonas* spp., *Acinetobacter* spp. and Enterobacteriaceae to meropenem. Aspergillomarasmine A restored meropenem activity in CD1 mice infected with NDM-1-producing *K. pneumoniae* (>95% survival rate after 5 days, single dose of aspergillomarasmine A

and meropenem combination). It is thought to act as a $Zn^{2+}$ ion chelator, achieving demetallation and thus inactivation of MBLs (King *et al.*, 2014).

Discovered in Japan by Meiji Seika Kaisha Ltd., ME1071 is a maleic acid derivative (Yamada *et al.*, 2013) and selective MBL inhibitor capable of potentiating carbapenems and ceftazidime against MBL-positive *P. aeruginosa* (Ishii *et al.*, 2010). Work by Livermore *et al.* demonstrates that, regardless of partner carbapenem, ME1071 achieved its greatest levels of potentiation against strains possessing IMP-type MBLs and its lowest levels against NDM-type MBLs (Livermore *et al.*, 2013). Combined with biapenem, ME1071 significantly prolonged the survival of mice infected with MBL-positive *P. aeruginosa* compared with both control and biapenem monotherapy groups ($P < 0.05$) (Yamada *et al.*, 2013).

The metal chelating agents 1,4,7-triazacyclononane-1,4,7-triacetic acid and 1,4,7,10-tetraazacyclod-odecane-1,4,7,10-tetraacetic acid have been reported by Somboro *et al.* to inhibit NDM, VIM, and IMP-type MBLs (Somboro *et al.*, 2015, Zhang *et al.*, 2018).

Wang *et al.* have reported that a number of Bi(III)-containing compounds, including colloidal bismuth subcitrate (CBS), inhibit a large variety of B1 MBLs (at 32 μg $mL^{-1}$, CBS potentiated meropenem 16-fold against NDM-1-positive *Citrobacter freundii*, 64-fold against VIM-2-positive *E. coli* BL21 and 8-fold against IMP-4-positive *E. coli* BL21). $IC_{50}$ values against NDM-1, VIM-2 and IMP-4 for CBS were 2.81 ± 0.34 μM, 3.55 ± 0.78 μM and 0.70 ± 0.08 μM, respectively. The study concluded that such compounds achieve MBL (NDM-1) inhibition through binding to a cysteine residue (shown to be Cys208 in NDM-1 *via* a C208A mutant), leading to release of Zn(II) from the enzyme. CBS was also observed to suppress resistance mutations in NDM-1-positive bacteria; when added to meropenem (½ MIC concentration) against the NDM-1-positive *E. coli* strains NDM-HK, CBS reduced the mutation frequency from approximately $4 \times 10^{-7}$ (no CBS) to $1 \times 10^{-10}$ (256 μg $mL^{-1}$ CBS) (Wang *et al.*, 2018).

Recent studies by Spyrakis *et al.* and Cain *et al.* have demonstrated *in silico* screening as a possible method of MBL inhibitory discovery and development. Spyrakis and co-workers docked a commercially available library of compounds with available crystal structures for NDM-1 (protein data bank ID 3Q6X and 3SPU) to identify a number of non-β-lactam compounds with MBL-

inhibitory activity (compound 1 $K_i$ 0.72 ± 0.014 μM) (Spyrakis *et al.*, 2018). In contrast, Cain *et al.* used the *de novo* molecular design program SPROUT to generate possible ligands for a crystal structure of NDM-1 (protein data bank ID 3Q6X) and found 2-(mercaptomethyl)benzoic acid as a putative NDM-1 substrate-competitive inhibitor. Further modification of this scaffold resulted in a number of analogues with potent B1 MBL inhibitory activities (compound 5; NDM-1 $IC_{50}$ 0.31 ± 0.05 μM, VIM-2 $IC_{50}$ 0.07 ± 0.05 μM, IMP-1 $IC_{50}$ 0.14 ± 0.05 μM) (Cain *et al.*, 2018).

Two other novel classes of BLI being developed are O-acyl and O-phosphyl hydroxamates. Tilvawala and Pratt assessed the effectiveness of N-phenylcarbonyl and N-tertbutoxycarbonyl derivatives of the cyclic O-acyl-hydroxamic acid, 3H-benzo[d][1,2]oxazine-1,4-dione. These compounds are prodrugs with no BLI activity which spontaneously hydrolyse in aqueous solution to produce O-phthaloyl hydroxamic acids with serine-β-lactamase inhibitor activity, and both can subsequently and reversibly cyclise in solution to form phthalic anhydride, another BLI. For both derivatives, both the O-phthaloyl hydroxamic acid and phthalic anhydride forms can react to form covalent phthaloyl-enzyme complexes and it was found that incubation of either compound with P99 β-lactamase resulted in inhibition of the enzyme ($t_{1/2}$ for turnover of CENTA™ (50 μM) by enzyme (1.0 nM) alone (100s), in presence of phthalic anhydride (500s at 30 mM) and in presence of O-phthaloyl hydroxamic acids (>1500s for both at 10 mM phthalic anhydride, 10 mM hydroxamic acid)). Inhibition was observed to be transient; this was ascribed to hydrolysis of the phthaloyl-enzyme complexes leading to reactivation of the β-lactamase (Tilvawala & Pratt, 2013).

Cyclobutanone derivatives of β-lactams have received attention as potential serine- and metallo-β-lactamase inhibitory compounds (Johnson *et al.*, 2008, Devi & Rutledge, 2017). Johnson and co-workers tested a number of such compounds against representative β-lactamases from classes A-D (KPC-2, IMP-1, GC1 and OXA-10, respectively); micromolar inhibitory activity was observed against KPC-2 and GC1, with activity against IMP-1 and OXA-10 less pronounced (Johnson *et al.*, 2010).

### 3.1.2. Aminoglycoside-Modifying Enzyme Inhibitors

The aminoglycosides are a family of bacterial protein synthesis inhibitors that bind to the A site of the prokaryotic 70S ribosome and possess bactericidal activity (Doi & Arakawa, 2007). Aminoglycoside resistance is a major concern because of the several important uses of aminoglycoside antibiotics, including treatment of infections of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*. While the initial treatment for *M. tuberculosis* infections usually consists of a combination regimen including rifampicin, ethambutol, pyrazinamide and isoniazid, streptomycin is a suitable alternative when isoniazid resistance has been established or if the patient has any tolerability issues with the initial regimen. Amikacin is a suitable second-line option when there are further issues with resistance or side effects caused by the first-line drugs (Rojano *et al.*, 2019).

Resistance to aminoglycosides may arise through several different mechanisms, including extrusion by efflux pumps, reduced outer membrane permeability, target modification and enzymatic inactivation. Target modification may occur by methylation of specific nucleotides within the 16S rRNA. This resistance mechanism was initially identified in aminoglycoside-producing species such as *Streptomyces* spp., providing them with intrinsic resistance against the antibiotics they produce. This mechanism was subsequently identified in several strains of clinically relevant bacteria such as *P. aeruginosa* (Doi & Arakawa, 2007). However, the most prevalent aminoglycoside resistance mechanism is enzymatic inactivation. As with the β-lactamases, these modifying enzymes may be further subdivided into several groups, members of which achieve the same effects through slightly different mechanisms. The three groups of aminoglycoside modifying enzymes are the aminoglycoside acetyltransferases (AACs), aminoglycoside nucleotidyltransferases (ANTs) and aminoglycoside phosphotransferases (APHs). AACs function by catalysing the acetylation of primary amine groups within the aminoglycoside molecules, using acetyl coenzyme A as a donor substrate. ANTs are responsible for mediating the transfer of an adenosine monophosphate group to a hydroxyl group in the aminoglycoside molecule, using ATP as a donor substrate, while APHs catalyse the transfer of a phosphate group to the aminoglycoside molecule (Ramirez & Tolmasky, 2010). Several promising inhibitors of these enzymes have been developed, but none have yet entered clinical use.

In 1997, Hon and co-workers reported that APH(3') enzymes (EC 2.3.1.81) show unusually high structural similarity to eukaryotic protein kinases despite minimal sequence homology (Hon *et al.*, 1997). This inspired the testing of protein kinase inhibitors as inhibitors of APHs. Selective inhibition is an important requirement for any such repurposed compound, since the inhibitor must be able to distinguish between eukaryotic protein kinases and APHs. Stogios *et al.* identified pyrazolopyrimidine compounds with selective inhibitory activity against the enzyme APH(3')-Ia, which plays a large role in Gram-negative resistance against aminoglycoside antibiotics, and suggested that these can be further developed to provide a new option for combatting aminoglycoside resistance (Stogios *et al.*, 2013).

Another strategy is the use of bisubstrate analogues, consisting of the aminoglycoside antibiotic and coenzyme A (CoA). This strategy was successfully carried out with gentamicin; the bisubstrate showed inhibitory activity *in vitro* (but not *in vivo*) towards the enzyme AAC(3)-I. It was suggested that this was due to poor compound influx into Gram-negative bacterial cells (Williams & Northrop, 1979). Since this discovery, several aminoglycoside-CoA conjugates have been synthesised, with varying functional groups. It was found that amide-linked bisubstrates that contained sulfoxide and sulfone functionalities showed effective inhibition of AAC(6)-Ii (EC 2.3.1.82) at nanomolar concentrations (Gao *et al.*, 2008).

Boehr *et al.* screened several antimicrobial peptides against the aminoglycoside-modifying enzymes APH(3')-IIIa (EC 2.7.1.95), AAC(6')-Ii and AAC(6')-APH(2″) (EC 2.3.1.81). The bovine peptide indolicidin (primary sequence H-ILPWKWPWWPWRR-$NH_2$) and its analogues CP11CN (H-ILKKWPWWPWRRK-$NH_2$) and CP10A (H- ILAWKWAWWAWRR-$NH_2$) were all demonstrated to inhibit AAC(6')-Ii, with $IC_{50}$ values of 13, 23 and 4.4 μM respectively, and APH(3')-IIIa, with $IC_{50}$ values of 11, 51 and 11 μM respectively (Boehr *et al.*, 2003).

### 3.2. Membrane Permeabilisers

Gram-negative bacteria are intrinsically resistant to several antibiotic classes because of the presence of a second, outer membrane compared to Gram-positive bacteria which these antibiotics cannot

penetrate. The Gram-negative bacterial envelope consists of three components; an inner membrane which surrounds the organelles, an outer membrane (OM) and a periplasmic region between the two membranes containing a peptidoglycan layer (Silhavy *et al.*, 2010). The OM consists mainly of lipopolysaccharides (LPS), which are made up of three parts; a polysaccharide referred to as the O-antigen, a core domain consisting of an oligosaccharide component and a lipid region referred to as lipid A (Raetz & Whitfield, 2002). This LPS layer is stabilised by cross-linking, enabled by divalent cations such as $Mg^{2+}$ and $Ca^{2+}$ (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016). The OM contains porins, water-filled protein channels that facilitate entry of hydrophilic molecules into the bacterial cell; mutations in Gram-negative bacteria resulting in reduced porin expression can reduce influx of hydrophilic drugs into these bacteria. This method of antibacterial resistance has been confirmed in several clinically relevant bacterial species, such as *P. aeruginosa* (Fernandez & Hancock, 2012).

Besides directly damaging the cell membrane, various other methods have been suggested to increase rates of antibiotic influx in bacterial cells, such as the use of liposomal drug preparations (Torres *et al.*, 2012). However, it is the use of membrane permeabilisers, compounds that make the Gram-negative outer membrane more permeable to facilitate increased antibiotic influx, that will be reviewed herein. Membrane permeabilisers can function by chelating and removing divalent cations from the OM and/or (in the case of permeabilisers with a net cationic charge) associating with the negatively charged OM to disrupt it, causing a breakdown of OM structure (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016). The effectiveness of putative membrane permeabilisers can be assessed by measuring the level of uptake of substances that would not normally be able to penetrate the Gram-negative outer membrane, such as a hydrophobic probe. The fluorescent dye N-phenyl-1-napthylamine (NPN) is used for this purpose; an increase in fluorescence indicates increased incorporation of NPN into the outer membrane of the pathogen and thus increased outer membrane permeability (Lee *et al.*, 2004). Besides enabling increased influx of antibiotics, membrane permeabilisation alone can be sufficient to cause bacterial lysis; as such, several of the compounds mentioned in this section also have direct antibacterial activity (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016).

### 3.2.1. The Polymyxins

Polymyxins (see Figure 5 and Table 2), including polymyxin B and polymyxin E (colistin), are antibiotics that function through disruption of the Gram-negative OM. First reported in 1947 (Ainsworth *et al.*, 1947, Benedict & Langlykke, 1947, Stansly *et al.*, 1947), the polymyxins are pentacationic lipopeptides consisting of a cyclic peptide attached to a long fatty acid chain. Colistin itself was available for treatment of Gram-negative bacterial infections from 1959 (Ross *et al.*, 1959), though clinical use decreased from the 1970s to the 1990s because of reports of neurotoxicity and nephrotoxicity (Vaara, 1992, Li *et al.*, 2005, Falagas & Kasiakou, 2006). While Falagas and Kasiakou report that adverse events related to current polymyxin use are less frequent than reported in older literature, possibly due to better understanding of appropriate dosing regimen and the avoidance of simultaneous administration of nephrotoxic and/or neurotoxic drugs (Falagas & Kasiakou, 2006), increased colistin use in recent years has been primarily driven by the onset of resistance to β-lactams, aminoglycosides and quinolones in Gram-negatives (Livermore, 2002). Polymyxins interact electrostatically with the OM to displace $Mg^{2+}$ and $Ca^{2+}$ cations from their binding sites to disrupt membrane integrity, causing cell damage and also facilitating the influx of other molecules, including other antibiotics (Landman *et al.*, 2008). Lin *et al.* found that azithromycin, ineffective against Gram-negative rods, showed synergy with colistin; the combination was effective against MDR-isolates of *P. aeruginosa, K. pneumoniae* and *A. baumannii* (Lin *et al.*, 2015). Synergistic combinations of colistin with other drugs have also been reported; Lee and co-workers found that the combination of colistin and rifampicin at clinically-relevant concentrations was additive or synergistic against MDR strains of *A. baumannii* and suppressed the emergence of colistin resistance (Lee *et al.*, 2013).

The membrane permeabilising effects of colistin towards pandrug-resistant Gram-negative bacteria have been investigated. Pandrug-resistant bacteria refers to bacteria that are resistant to all anti-pseudomonal drugs (penicillins, cephalosporins, carbapenems, monobactams, quinolones, aminoglycosides) except the polymyxins, although some commentators include the polymyxins in this definition. Mohamed *et al*. measured the effect of 50 μg $mL^{-1}$ of colistin on the cytoplasmic membranes of four pandrug-resistant clinical isolates (*A. baumannii* A182, *P. aeruginosa* P103, *K.*

*pneumoniae* K103 and *E. coli* E9). This concentration of colistin was far in excess of the MICs for the isolates (range 0.625-1.25 μg $mL^{-1}$) and resulted in net membrane leakage in all four isolates. The haemolytic effect of colistin on human red blood cells was also assessed; at a concentration of 12.5 μg $mL^{-1}$, colistin caused approximately 1.3% haemolysis, confirming its selectivity towards bacterial membranes (Mohamed *et al.*, 2016).

### 3.2.2. Polymyxin Derivatives

Increasing levels of polymyxin resistance globally (Cannatelli *et al.*, 2016, Lee *et al.*, 2016, Liu *et al.*, 2016, Rapoport *et al.*, 2016, Skov & Monnet, 2016, Kluytmans, 2017, Haeili *et al.*, 2018) necessitate the development of novel alternatives. Efforts to develop polymyxin derivatives as ARBs to potentiate the actions of antibiotics have been spearheaded in recent decades by Prof. Martti Vaara and co-workers. Chihara *et al*. first described in 1972 the production of a novel, truncated form of polymyxin B, later termed polymyxin B nonapeptide (PMBN; Table 2) (Vaara, 1988). PMBN lacks the fatty acid and terminal diaminobutyric acid moieties of polymyxin B required for bactericidal activity (Vaara, 1988), but it does retain the OM permeabilising character of the latter, a fact first demonstrated by Vaara in 1983 (Vaara & Vaara, 1983). Together with subsequent work, they showed it capable of enhancing penetration of hydrophobic antibiotics, including erythromycin, clindamycin, rifampicin, fusidic acid, novobiocin and cloxacillin, in most polymyxin-susceptible Gram-negative bacteria, including MDR *E. coli*, *K. pneumoniae* and *P. aeruginosa* (Viljanen & Vaara, 1984). Ofek *et al.* tested several polymyxin-susceptible strains of *E. coli*, *K. pneumoniae*, *P. aeruginosa* and *Salmonella typhimurium* with PMBN and found that it sensitised the majority of them to six different antibiotics (ampicillin, erythromycin, lincomycin, nafcillin, novobiocin and vancomycin). The exceptions were a single strain of *P. aeruginosa* resistant to nafcillin, one *E. coli* strain and two *K. pneumoniae* strains resistant to vancomycin; it was suggested that these strains possess resistance mechanisms unrelated to permeability (Ofek *et al.*, 1994). Zabawa *et al*. posit that development of PMBN ultimately stalled because of similar levels of nephrotoxicity to polymyxin B in rats (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016).

Many membrane permeabilising agents require a net positive charge to exert their effects. However, in a second generation of polymyxin B derivatives, Vaara *et al.* showed that analogues with

a reduced number of positive charges display a concomitant reduction in nephrotoxicity. The derivatives, which contain only three positive charges at physiological conditions instead of the usual five, had a lower affinity for rat kidney border brush membranes than polymyxin B. Antibacterial activity was not necessarily compromised; MICs of one derivative, NAB739, were comparable to those of polymyxin B against 17 different *E. coli* strains (range 0.5-1 μg $mL^{-1}$ for NAB739, range 0.25-1 μg $mL^{-1}$ for polymyxin B) and were 2-8 fold higher than the corresponding polymyxin B MICs for strains of *Klebsiella oxytoca*, *K. pneumoniae*, *E. cloacae*, *C. freundii*, *A. baumannii* and *P. aeruginosa*. Furthermore, at sub-MIC concentrations, NAB739 potentiated the activity of several antibiotic drugs against *A. baumannii*, including rifampicin, vancomycin and clarithromycin (Vaara *et al.*, 2008).

Another second generation derivative, NAB741 (Table 2), showed strong synergism with rifampin and clarithromycin against resistant strains of *E. coli*, *K. pneumoniae*, *E. cloacae* and *A. baumannii* and sensitised *E. coli* and *E. cloacae* strains to azithromycin, mupirocin, fusidic acid and vancomycin (Vaara *et al.*, 2010). Further studies detailed reduced cytotoxicity in NAB741 versus polymyxin B, with the former found to have 32-fold cytotoxicity towards LLC-PK1 cells than the latter (Mingeot-Leclercq *et al.*, 2012). These second generation derivatives were patented by Vaara, Vaara and Northern Antibiotic Ltd (Vaara & Vaara, 2009) in 2009 and subsequently licensed to Spero Therapeutics, where NAB741 was given the code SPR741. Corbett *et al.* reported that 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ of SPR741 was sufficient to potentiate thirteen antibiotics (azithromycin, clarithromycin, dalfopristin, erythromycin, fidaxomicin, fosfomycin, fusidic acid, mupirocin, novobiocin, ramoplanin, retapamulin, rifampicin and telithromycin) between 32 and 8,192-fold against *E. coli* ATCC 25922 (Corbett *et al.*, 2017). At 16 μg $mL^{-1}$, SPR741 potentiated ten antibiotics (azithromycin, clarithromycin, erythromycin, fusidic acid, mupirocin, novobiocin, retapamulin, rifampicin, telithromycin and vancomycin) between 32 and 128-fold against *K. pneumoniae* ATCC 43816, and eight antibiotics (clarithromycin, dalfopristin, erythromycin, fusidic acid, ramoplanin, retapamulin, rifampicin and teicoplanin) between 32 and 128-fold against *A. baumannii* NCTC 12156 (Corbett *et al.*, 2017). Further work by Zurawski and co-workers using a panel of 28 extensively drug-resistant strains of *A. baumannii* found that a combination of 1 μg $mL^{-1}$ rifampicin combined with 4 μg $mL^{-1}$

SPR741 was sufficient to inhibit growth in 27 of the strains (96%). The exception, strain AB3927, was significantly more resistant to rifampicin (MIC >256 μg $mL^{-1}$) compared to the other strains (MIC range 2-16 μg $mL^{-1}$) (Zurawski *et al.*, 2017). As of December 2017, SPR741 has completed two phase I clinical trials; a 64-person, first-in-man study to assess safety and tolerability (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03022175) and a 27-person trial evaluating separate combinations of SPR741 and ceftazidime, piperacillin/tazobactam and aztreonam (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03376529).

### 3.2.3. Other Permeabilisers

Antimicrobial peptides (AMPs), an umbrella term encompassing a diverse array of compounds produced by a variety of organisms to combat infections of pathogenic microorganisms, have been investigated for use as ARBs. The temporins, the first 10 members of which were isolated from the skins secretions of the European common frog *Rana temporaria*, are a notable example; Giacometti *et al.* investigated the activity of temporin A against *Enterococcus faecalis* and reported both direct activity and synergism with imipenem and co-amoxiclav (Simmaco *et al.*, 1996, Giacometti *et al.*, 2005). LL-37, a cathelicidin class antimicrobial peptide found in humans, was found by Lin and colleagues to potentiate the macrolide antibiotic azithromycin and the combination to be synergistic at sub-MIC concentrations against MDR strains of *P. aeruginosa*, *K. pneumoniae* and *A. baumannii* (Lin *et al.*, 2015). Synthetic AMPs appear equally attractive ARB candidates; Lainson *et al.* have described synergy between a novel bivalent peptide, ASU014, and the narrow spectrum β-lactam oxacillin against MRSA at sub-MIC concentrations of both compounds both *in vitro* and in a skin infection model (Lainson *et al.*, 2017). A more thorough discussion of antimicrobial peptides in this capacity can be found in previous summaries (Kosikowska & Lesner, 2016).

Peptidomimetics are synthetic compounds that mimic the membrane permeabilization mechanism of action of antimicrobial peptides, but are stable to enzymatic degradation. A peptidomimetic library was designed by Radzishevsky *et al.* with alternating acyl chains and cationic amino acids, called oligo-acyl-lysyls, with the purpose of avoiding the formation of undesirable secondary structures. Compound $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ exhibited significant antimicrobial activity against several

Gram-negative bacteria, including *Klebsiella* spp. and *Pseudomonas* spp., and showed no increase in MICs after several subcultures, indicating a low probability of resistance emerging. Furthermore, $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ showed minimal haemolytic activity up to at least 156 μM, a concentration 100-fold higher than its MIC for several bacteria (Radzishevsky *et al.*, 2007). A subsequent study from the same group found that $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ at ½ MIC concentration was capable of potentiating several cytoplasm-targeting antibiotics (erythromycin, clarithromycin and tetracycline) up to 256-fold versus four MDR *E. coli* clinical isolates, but was far less efficient at potentiating periplasm-targeting compounds such as β-lactams. The authors concluded that $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ synergises with efflux-afflicted antibiotics to increase their influx into the bacterial cell, thereby circumventing this resistance mechanism (Livne *et al.*, 2010). Further work has established the ability of macromolecular assemblies of $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ to potentiate erythromycin in male ICR mice infected with MDR *E. coli* (Sarig *et al.*, 2011). Another oligo-acyl-lysyl, $C_{12(\omega7)}X$, has been demonstrated to reduce the MIC of rifampicin against *E. coli*, *K. pneumoniae*, *P. aeruginosa* and *Salmonella enterica* (Jammal *et al.*, 2015).

Li and co-workers have demonstrated that cholic acid derivatives are suitable alternatives to polymyxins as ARBs. The derivatives were designed to include structural elements present in the polymyxins, including three primary amine groups and associated hydrophobic chains. Of the derivatives assessed, compound 5 showed particular promise for use as an ARB; while it showed weak direct antibiotic activity against *P. aeruginosa*, *E. coli* and *K. pneumoniae* strains (MIC range 20-50 μg $mL^{-1}$), it showed synergism with erythromycin, novobiocin and rifampicin at concentrations as low as 0.16-5.3 μg $mL^{-1}$ against the aforementioned strains (strains were resistant to all three antibiotics in monotherapy) (Li *et al.*, 1999). A further advantage of cholic acid derivatives is their activity against Gram-positive cocci and fungi. Compound 5 had MICs of 3.3, 2.0 and 4.2 μg $mL^{-1}$ against *E. faecalis, S. aureus,* and *Streptococcus pyogenes*, respectively, and had an MIC of 14 μg $mL^{-1}$ against *Candida albicans*, improving on polymyxin B by over four-fold in all cases. However, commercial development of this compound may be complicated because of its significant haemolytic activity (100 μg $mL^{-1}$) (Li *et al.*, 1999).

Another example of a permeabiliser is ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid, a chaotropic agent that has been shown to release a large proportion of LPS from the OM. It functions by chelating the

divalent cations present in the LPS layer, thereby compromising the integrity and stability of the OM (Vaara, 1992). Polyethyleneimine, a cationic polymer, has also shown membrane permeabilising effects. However, instead of releasing LPS, it functions by intercalating into the OM (Helander *et al.*, 1997, Helander *et al.*, 1998). Alakomi *et al.* assessed NPN uptake for several membrane permeabilisers, including ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid and polyethyleneimine, and found that both caused increased NPN uptake in *Pseudomonas* sp. and *Stenotrophomonas nitritireducens* strains. The clinical benefits of polyethyleneimine have been investigated; it was shown in a susceptibility study to induce an increased susceptibility of a *Pseudomonas* sp. strain to erythromycin, novobiocin and fusidin. However, susceptibilities of *S. nitritireducens* and *Sinorhizobium morelense* strains to the same antibiotics did not show similar improvements (Alakomi *et al.*, 2006).

Plant-derived phenolic compounds, a group of secondary metabolites abundant in fruit, vegetables and berries, have been shown to possess membrane permeabilising activity. The effect of berry-derived phenolic compounds on the OM permeability of *Salmonella* species was studied by Alakomi *et al*. It was shown that several of these compounds, such as 3-phenylpropionic acid, efficiently permeabilised the membrane as indicated by an increased NPN uptake. Their destabilising effect on the OM, acting on the divalent cations, was confirmed by the addition of $MgCl_2$ which partially abolished this effect. The same study also found that the use of organic acids present in berries, such as sorbic and benzoic acid, also resulted in an increased NPN uptake and LPS release (Alakomi *et al.*, 2007).

### 3.3. Efflux Pump Inhibitors

Bacterial efflux pumps act to decrease intracellular concentrations of antibiotics by pumping antibiotics out of bacterial cells, thereby reducing their effectiveness. The presence of efflux systems has been confirmed in prokaryotic species, archaea and both inferior and superior eukaryotic species (Van Bambeke *et al.*, 2003). Their main function is the extrusion of undesirable compounds from cells; these include heavy metals (Nies, 2003), organic solvents (Ramos *et al.*, 2002), dyes such as ethidium bromide (Kaatz *et al.*, 1993), amphiphilic detergents (Ma *et al.*, 1994), biocides (Costa *et al.*, 2013), quorum sensing molecules (Pearson *et al.*, 1999) and metabolites (Van Dyk *et al.*, 2004) in

addition to antibiotics. The presence of efflux pumps and their clinical significance in contributing towards AMR has been confirmed in many bacteria, including *M. tuberculosis* (Ainsa *et al.*, 1998) and *P. aeruginosa*. The latter species possesses the tripartite RND systems MexAB-OprM, MexXY-OprM, MexCD-OprJ and MexEF-OprN, which together can extrude fluoroquinolones, tetracycline, chloramphenicol and some β-lactams to achieve a multidrug resistant phenotype (Piddock, 2006). Efflux systems have also been implicated in biofilm formation in a number of different bacterial species; a more detailed discussion of this area can be found in previous reviews on the subject (Alav *et al.*, 2018).

Prokaryotic efflux systems can be categorised into a number of superfamilies according to their energy source, substrates they can act on, composition and membrane-spanning regions. These include the resistance-nodulation-division (RND) family, the major facilitator superfamily (MFS), the ATP-binding cassette (ABC) superfamily, the small multidrug resistance (SMR) family and the multidrug and toxic compound extrusion (MATE) family (Sun *et al.*, 2014). Substrate specificity varies between different pumps; some are drug-specific while others act on multiple drugs. Genes for multidrug-extruding pumps are usually found on chromosomes, while drug-specific efflux systems are located on mobile gene elements which can be transferred between different bacteria *via* horizontal gene transfer (Poole, 2007).

A popular approach to combatting bacterial efflux systems has been the development of efflux pump inhibitor (EPI) compounds. A diverse array of EPI compounds have been reported to date (Stavri *et al.*, 2007, Mahmood *et al.*, 2016), both from natural product screening, *de novo* synthetic efforts and in the form of repurposed previously-approved drugs, and these are detailed in Table 3. However, at the time of writing no discrete EPI compound has been approved for clinical use. While unacceptable toxicities would appear to be the most touted explanation, this position may not be unilaterally correct (Lomovskaya, 2018, Opperman, 2018). Most EPIs investigated thus far adhere to a 'cork-in-bottle' method of blocking pumps, serving to physically obstruct passage of substrate molecules through the transporter. But in the absence of compounds able to covalently modify their target pumps, this approach allows for a degree of competition for pump binding

between the substrate antibiotic and the inhibitor, with the result that levels of potentiation observed are typically modest (Figure 6).

Two alternative interpretations of the EPI paradigm could address this problem. The design of agents, either small molecule or biologic in nature, capable of selectively binding the promoter regions of the genes encoding efflux transporters could allow for the efflux problem to be circumvented entirely by preventing pump expression. Jeon and Zhang employed peptide nucleic acids, synthetic DNA-mimicking polymers, to this end and achieved decreased expression of the RND-type CmeABC efflux pump in *Campylobacter jejuni*, sensitising it to ciprofloxacin and erythromycin. Addition of the peptide nucleic acid, CmeA-PNA, at a concentration of 1 μM resulted in a 2-fold reduction of the MICs of both antibiotics, while at a concentration of 2 μM it caused 8- and 4-fold reductions in the MICs of ciprofloxacin and erythromycin, respectively (Jeon & Zhang, 2009). Alternatively, covalently modified antibiotics with EPI character could provide a conventional pump blocking agent free of the aforementioned competitive binding disadvantage and thus be better able to improve upon the parent antibiotic (Laws *et al.*, 2017).

## 4. Future Perspective and Conclusion

Antibiotic resistance is increasing at an alarming rate and is now widely recognised as a global issue that requires urgent attention. Despite several strategies being deployed, resistance levels are still of huge concern, and antibiotic resistance breakers (ARBs) represent a promising avenue of research to counter this. Yet as things stand, the only class of ARBs to make a significant impact in the clinic is the β-lactamase inhibitors; factors underpinning both the successes of enzyme inhibitors and the failures of efflux pump inhibitors and membrane permeabilisers as adjunct therapies must be appreciated if a more complete suite of clinically-approved ARBs is to be realised.

The conventional ARB approach – that of using discrete antibiotic and ARB compounds in combination to enhance the action of the former – deserves re-examining. Undoubtedly it has advantages, chiefly an inherent flexibility in the nature of the combined agents and the possibility of synergy between the two drugs. But these are offset by a number of problems, including the increased

regulatory burden resulting from combining two drugs and a caveat that the pharmacokinetic profiles of the combined drugs be similar (Gonzalez-Bello, 2017). The latter has suited development of β-lactam-BLI combinations since BLIs necessarily resemble β-lactam antibiotics in structure, but likely poses more of a challenge in the cases of membrane permeabilisers and efflux pump inhibitors where the ARBs will likely not structurally resemble the antibiotic they potentiate. This hurdle may be circumvented by embracing other methodologies, such as covalent modification of substrate antibiotics to introduce additional ARB character (Laws *et al.*, 2017).

Further research within the field must aim for derivatives with improved toxicological profiles, since several of the compounds mentioned herein are unsuitable for further clinical development for this reason (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016, Lomovskaya, 2018). In this regard, the investigation of less nephrotoxic derivatives of polymyxin B (Corbett *et al.*, 2017, Zurawski *et al.*, 2017) (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03022175 & NCT03376529) and continued refinement of existing efflux pump inhibitor scaffolds (Opperman *et al.*, 2014, Vargiu *et al.*, 2014, Aron & Opperman, 2016, Opperman, 2018) is encouraging. Another option here, as noted by David Brown in his 2015 review on the subject, is the repurposing of previously-approved drugs for use as ARBs or their use as hit scaffolds in ARB development (Brown, 2015). This would presumably serve to expedite the market entry of any resulting therapies and is an attractive option.

*De novo* techniques must play a role in ARB development; an area which will likely drive development of future ARBs through enhancing understanding of ARB mechanisms of action is computational modelling of specific biological targets and systems. This is particularly true in the case of efflux inhibition, where in the absence of crystal structures (due to the complex, transmembrane nature of prokaryotic efflux transporters), use of computer processing power to develop a mechanistic understanding of efflux inhibition is critical (Ramaswamy *et al.*, 2016, Jamshidi *et al.*, 2018). The current state of technology necessitates a compromise between accuracy and computational burden; systems on the protein scale are modelled using coarse grain molecular dynamics simulations, with more accurate and resource-intensive quantum mechanical simulations reserved only for small areas therein (Chaskar *et al.*, 2017). However, with increasing interest and investment in much-vaunted quantum computing technology (Preskill, 2018), the gains in processor

power required for quantum mechanical simulations to be applied to protein-sized systems may soon be within reach. Such advances could conceivably allow a more accurate suite of *in silico* modelling tools to drive new generations of both antibiotic and ARB compounds towards the clinic.

The scientific community can also look beyond small-molecules to biologics and related technologies in order to realise the next generation of ARBs. Researchers need to further explore the use of biologics in targeted delivery to overcome resistance and reduce the selection pressure associated with non-targeting broad-spectrum antibiotics. The success of antibody-drug conjugates as cancer therapies has led to research into antibiotic-antibody conjugates using bacteria-specific antibodies (Mariathasan & Tan, 2017) and there has been some early success at the pre-clinical level to treat intracellular *S. aureus* (Lehar *et al.*, 2015). Phage therapy, which uses viruses that specifically infect bacterial cells, also deserves mention; though its discovery and first use predates that of modern antibiotics, doubts surrounding the efficacy of phage preparations led to their supersession by the latter (Sulakvelidze *et al.*, 2001). Phage therapy is not widely used currently and is approved in few countries (Sulakvelidze *et al.*, 2001), but previous data shows its potential for treating infections of *E. coli* (Smith & Huggins, 1982), *P. aeruginosa*, *A. baumannii* (Soothill, 1992) and *K. pneumoniae* (Bogovazova *et al.*, 1991) in mice and several phage preparations have undergone phase I/II clinical trials, including a topical preparation for *E. coli* and *P. aeruginosa* infections in burn wounds (Gill *et al.*, 2015).

The use of nucleic acid-based aptamers is another promising direction and can be used for the specific recognition of infectious agents as well as for blocking their functions. Systematic evolution of ligands by exponential enrichment (SELEX) technologies are being employed to identify aptamers that can detect specific pathogens (Alizadeh *et al.*, 2017). Aptamers could be used to develop nucleic acid-based detection systems that can detect bacteria directly in a real complex matrix without preliminary concentration, which is often a limiting factor in developing rapid diagnostics. Aptamers able to detect and often block critical function have already been reported for *S. enterica*, *S. aureus* and *M. tuberculosis* and this represents an important development towards the realisation of such diagnostic platforms (Alizadeh *et al.*, 2017).

A novel delivery platform using nanocarriers could be used to overcome the permeability barrier encountered in Gram-negative bacteria. Nanocarriers can also be used to selectively deliver high concentrations of antibiotics locally, thus avoiding systemic side effects. Several strategies have been studied in order to deliver antibiotics such as the use of antimicrobial polymers, nanoparticles and liposomes. Success with these strategies has been limited, but it is expected that with more research and advancement of technology, nanodelivery can become an important tool to overcome bacterial resistance (Gao *et al.*, 2014).

The BLIs in the clinic today were, by their very nature, developed after their partner antibiotics. However, the fact that the majority of BLIs have arrived on the clinical scene many decades after their partner β-lactams were first approved (Drawz & Bonomo, 2010) likely reflects the relatively recent drive to address the problem of antimicrobial resistance. This typifies the current reactive nature of antibiotic research and development, 'patching up' a failing arsenal as it declines. Going forward, we hope that a new wave of funding schemes such as non-profit private-public partnerships (such as CARB-X) and government-funded programmes (such as the EU-backed Innovative Medicines Initiative) can drive a change in this methodology. A more proactive, diagnostics-driven approach to ARB development would allow the lifespans of current antibiotics to be maximised when practised in combination with wider efforts such as antimicrobial stewardship and increased public awareness of AMR.

## Funding

This work was supported by the Biotechnology and Biological Sciences Research Council [grant number BB/M015033/1].

## Competing Interests

The authors declare no competing interests.

# References


Abee T, Kovacs AT, Kuipers OP & van der Veen S (2011) Biofilm formation and dispersal in Gram-positive bacteria. *Curr Opin Biotechnol* **22**: 172-179.

AdisInsight (2017) Research programme: beta lactamase inhibitors - LegoChem Biosciences/Geom Therapeutics. Vol. 2018 p.^pp. Adis Insight.

Ainsa JA, Blokpoel MC, Otal I, Young DB, De Smet KA & Martin C (1998) Molecular cloning and characterization of Tap, a putative multidrug efflux pump present in Mycobacterium fortuitum and Mycobacterium tuberculosis. *J Bacteriol* **180**: 5836-5843.

Ainsworth GC, Brown AM & Brownlee G (1947) Aerosporin, an antibiotic produced by Bacillus aerosporus Greer. *Nature* **159**: 263.

Alakomi HL, Paananen A, Suihko ML, Helander IM & Saarela M (2006) Weakening effect of cell permeabilizers on gram-negative bacteria causing biodeterioration. *Appl Environ Microbiol* **72**: 4695-4703.

Alakomi HL, Puupponen-Pimia R, Aura AM, Helander IM, Nohynek L, Oksman-Caldentey KM & Saarela M (2007) Weakening of salmonella with selected microbial metabolites of berry-derived phenolic compounds and organic acids. *J Agric Food Chem* **55**: 3905-3912.

Alanis AJ (2005) Resistance to antibiotics: are we in the post-antibiotic era? *Arch Med Res* **36**: 697-705.

Alav I, Sutton JM & Rahman KM (2018) Role of bacterial efflux pumps in biofilm formation. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **73**: 2003-2020.

Alizadeh N, Memar MY, Moaddab SR & Kafil HS (2017) Aptamer-assisted novel technologies for detecting bacterial pathogens. *Biomed Pharmacother* **93**: 737-745.

Ambler RP (1980) The structure of beta-lactamases. *Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci* **289**: 321-331.

Aron Z & Opperman TJ (2016) Optimization of a novel series of pyranopyridine RND efflux pump inhibitors. *Curr Opin Microbiol* **33**: 1-6.

Aronoff SC, Jacobs MR, Johenning S & Yamabe S (1984) Comparative activities of the beta-lactamase inhibitors YTR 830, sodium clavulanate, and sulbactam combined with amoxicillin or ampicillin. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **26**: 580-582.

Benedict RG & Langlykke AF (1947) Antibiotic activity of Bacillus polymyxa. *J Bacteriol* **54**: 24.

Bodey GP, Miller P & Ho DH (1989) In vitro assessment of sulbactam plus cefoperazone in the treatment of bacteria isolated from cancer patients. *Diagn Microbiol Infect Dis* **12**: 209S-214S.

Boehr DD, Draker KA, Koteva K, Bains M, Hancock RE & Wright GD (2003) Broad-spectrum peptide inhibitors of aminoglycoside antibiotic resistance enzymes. *Chem Biol* **10**: 189-196.

Bogovazova GG, Voroshilova NN & Bondarenko VM (1991) [The efficacy of Klebsiella pneumoniae bacteriophage in the therapy of experimental Klebsiella infection]. *Zh Mikrobiol Epidemiol Immunobiol* 5-8.

Brown D (2015) Antibiotic resistance breakers: can repurposed drugs fill the antibiotic discovery void? *Nat Rev Drug Discov* **14**: 821-832.

Bryan LE & Kwan S (1981) Mechanisms of aminoglycoside resistance of anaerobic bacteria and facultative bacteria grown anaerobically. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **8 Suppl D**: 1-8.

Burns CJ, Daigle, D., Liu, B., McGarry, D., Pevear, D. C., Trout, R. E. L. (2016) BETA-LACTAMASE INHIBITORS. p.^pp. VenatoRx Pharmaceuticals, Inc., USA.

Bush K (1988) Beta-lactamase inhibitors from laboratory to clinic. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **1**: 109-123.

Bush K (2015) A resurgence of beta-lactamase inhibitor combinations effective against multidrug-resistant Gram-negative pathogens. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* **46**: 483-493.

Bush K (2018) Game Changers: New beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Combinations Targeting Antibiotic Resistance in Gram-Negative Bacteria. *ACS Infect Dis* **4**: 84-87.

Bush K & Jacoby GA (2010) Updated functional classification of beta-lactamases. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 969-976.

Bush K & Page MGP (2017) What we may expect from novel antibacterial agents in the pipeline with respect to resistance and pharmacodynamic principles. *J Pharmacokinet Phar* **44**: 113-132.

C. Hamrick JC, Chatwin, C. L., John, K. J., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Xerri, L. (2018) The ability of broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor VNRX-5133 to restore bactericidal activity of cefepime in Enterobacteriaceae- and P. aeruginosa-expressing Ambler class A, B, C and D enzymes is demonstrated using time-kill kinetics. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Cain R, Brem J, Zollman D*, et al.* (2018) In Silico Fragment-Based Design Identifies Subfamily B1 Metallo-beta-lactamase Inhibitors. *J Med Chem* **61**: 1255-1260.

Cannatelli A, Giani T, Antonelli A, Principe L, Luzzaro F & Rossolini GM (2016) First Detection of the mcr-1 Colistin Resistance Gene in Escherichia coli in Italy. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 3257-3258.

Castanheira M, Mendes RE & Sader HS (2017) Low Frequency of Ceftazidime-Avibactam Resistance among Enterobacteriaceae Isolates Carrying blaKPC Collected in U.S. Hospitals from 2012 to 2015. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Castanheira M, Rhomberg PR, Flamm RK & Jones RN (2016) Effect of the beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Vaborbactam Combined with Meropenem against Serine Carbapenemase-Producing Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 5454-5458.

Castanheira M, Huband MD, Mendes RE & Flamm RK (2017) Meropenem-Vaborbactam Tested against Contemporary Gram-Negative Isolates Collected Worldwide during 2014, Including Carbapenem-Resistant, KPC-Producing, Multidrug-Resistant, and Extensively Drug-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Castanheira M, Mills JC, Costello SE, Jones RN & Sader HS (2015) Ceftazidime-avibactam activity tested against Enterobacteriaceae isolates from U.S. hospitals (2011 to 2013) and characterization of beta-lactamase-producing strains. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 3509-3517.

Castanheira M, Rhomberg, P. R., Lindley, J. M., Jones, R. N., Sader, H. S. (2016) Activity of the New Carbapenem/β-Lactamase Inhibitor Combination WCK 5999 against Gram-Negative Isolates Producing Oxacillinases (OXAs). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Castanheira M, Rhomberg, P. R., Schaefer, B. A., Jones, R. N., Sader, H. S. (2016) In vitro Activity of WCK 5999, a Carbapenem/β-lactamase Inhibitor Combination Tested against Contemporary KPC-producing Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Chalhoub H, Tunney M, Elborn JS, Vergison A, Denis O, Plesiat P, Kahl BC, Van Bambeke F & Tulkens PM (2015) Avibactam confers susceptibility to a large proportion of ceftazidime-resistant Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolates recovered from cystic fibrosis patients. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **70**: 1596-1598.

Chaskar P, Zoete V & Rohrig UF (2017) On-the-Fly QM/MM Docking with Attracting Cavities. *J Chem Inf Model* **57**: 73-84.

Cho JC, Fiorenza MA & Estrada SJ (2015) Ceftolozane/Tazobactam: A Novel Cephalosporin/beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Combination. *Pharmacotherapy* **35**: 701-715.

Coates AR, Halls G & Hu Y (2011) Novel classes of antibiotics or more of the same? *Br J Pharmacol* **163**: 184-194.

Corbett D, Wise A, Langley T*, et al.* (2017) Potentiation of Antibiotic Activity by a Novel Cationic Peptide: Potency and Spectrum of Activity of SPR741. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Costa SS, Viveiros M, Amaral L & Couto I (2013) Multidrug Efflux Pumps in Staphylococcus aureus: an Update. *Open Microbiol J* **7**: 59-71.

Crader MF & Bhimji SS (2018) Preoperative Antibiotic Prophylaxis. *StatPearls,*p.^pp. Treasure Island (FL).

Crandon JL & Nicolau DP (2015) In vivo activities of simulated human doses of cefepime and cefepime-AAI101 against multidrug-resistant Gram-negative Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 2688-2694.

Crandon JL, Schuck VJ, Banevicius MA, Beaudoin ME, Nichols WW, Tanudra MA & Nicolau DP (2012) Comparative in vitro and in vivo efficacies of human simulated doses of ceftazidime and ceftazidime-avibactam against Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **56**: 6137-6146.

Crandon JL, Nicolau, D. (2014) Comparative potency of cefepime and cefepime/AAI101 against highly resistant Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. Washington, DC.

Cullmann W & Stieglitz M (1990) Antibacterial activity of piperacillin and tazobactam against beta-lactamase-producing clinical isolates. *Chemotherapy* **36**: 356-364.

Daigle DM, Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J. (2018) Kinetic mechanism and parameters of inhibition of serine KPC-2, CTX-M15, p99 AmpC and metallo VIM-2 by the broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor VNRX-5133. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Davies RB & Abraham EP (1974) Metal Cofactor Requirements of Beta-Lactamase Ii. *Biochem J* **143**: 129-135.

Deshpande PK, Bhavsar, S. B., Joshi, S. N., Pawar, S. S., Kale, R. P., Mishra, A., Jadhav, S. B., Pavase, L. S., Gupta, S. V., Yeole, R. D., Rane, V. P., Ahirrao, V. K., Bhagwat, S. S., Patel, M. V. (2016) WCK 5107 (Zidebactam, Zid): structure activity relationship (Sar) of novel bicyclo acyl hydrazide (Bch) pharmacophore active against Gram-negatives including Pseudomonas (Pa). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Devi P & Rutledge PJ (2017) Cyclobutanone Analogues of beta-Lactam Antibiotics: beta-Lactamase Inhibitors with Untapped Potential? *Chembiochem* **18**: 338-351.

Docquier JD, Luzzaro F, Amicosante G, Toniolo A & Rossolini GM (2001) Multidrug-resistant Pseudomonas aeruginosa producing PER-1 extended-spectrum serine-beta-lactamase and VIM-2 metallo-beta-lactamase. *Emerg Infect Dis* **7**: 910-911.

Docquier JD, De Luca, F., Benvenuti, M., Pozzi, C., Daigle, D. M., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Mangani, S. (2018) Structural basis for serine- and metallo-β-lactamase inhibition by VNRX-5133, a new β-lactamase inhibitor (BLI) in clinical development. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Doi Y & Arakawa Y (2007) 16S ribosomal RNA methylation: emerging resistance mechanism against aminoglycosides. *Clin Infect Dis* **45**: 88-94.

Donlan RM (2002) Biofilms: microbial life on surfaces. *Emerg Infect Dis* **8**: 881-890.

Donnelly R, Kloezen, W., Goldman, M., Van Mil, A. C., Lagarde, C. M., Meletiadis, J., and Mouton, J. W. (2018) In vitro activity of cefepime alone and in combination with the broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor VNRX-5133 against ESBL and carbapenamases harbouring Enterobacteriaceae and Pseudomonas spp. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Drawz SM & Bonomo RA (2010) Three decades of beta-lactamase inhibitors. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **23**: 160-201.

Drlica K & Perlin D (2011) *Antibiotic resistance : understanding and responding to an emerging crisis*. FT Press, Upper Saddle River, N.J.

Durand-Réville T (2017) ETX0282, a Novel Oral Agent Against Multidrug-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, New Orleans, Louisiana, USA.

Durand-Reville TF, Guler S, Comita-Prevoir J*, et al.* (2017) ETX2514 is a broad-spectrum beta-lactamase inhibitor for the treatment of drug-resistant Gram-negative bacteria including Acinetobacter baumannii. *Nat Microbiol* **2**: 17104.

ECDC (2015) Summary of the latest data on antibiotic consumption in the European Union: ESAC-Net surveillance data. p.^pp. European Centre for Disease Prevention and Control, Stockholm.

Elander RP (2003) Industrial production of beta-lactam antibiotics. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* **61**: 385-392.

Eliopoulos GM, Klimm K, Ferraro MJ & Moellering RC, Jr. (1989) In vitro activity of cefoperazone-sulbactam combinations against cefoperazone-resistant clinical bacterial isolates. *Eur J Clin Microbiol Infect Dis* **8**: 624-626.

English AR, Retsema JA, Girard AE, Lynch JE & Barth WE (1978) CP-45,899, a beta-lactamase inhibitor that extends the antibacterial spectrum of beta-lactams: initial bacteriological characterization. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **14**: 414-419.

Estabrook M, Hackel, M., Sahm, D. (2018) In vitro activity of cefepime in combination with VNRX-5133 against meropenem and/or cefepime resistant clinical isolates of Pseudomonas aeruginosa. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Falagas ME & Kasiakou SK (2006) Toxicity of polymyxins: a systematic review of the evidence from old and recent studies. *Crit Care* **10**: R27.

Fernandez L & Hancock RE (2012) Adaptive and mutational resistance: role of porins and efflux pumps in drug resistance. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **25**: 661-681.

Fisher JF, Meroueh SO & Mobashery S (2005) Bacterial resistance to beta-lactam antibiotics: compelling opportunism, compelling opportunity. *Chem Rev* **105**: 395-424.

Flamm RK, Farrell DJ, Sader HS & Jones RN (2014) Ceftazidime/avibactam activity tested against Gram-negative bacteria isolated from bloodstream, pneumonia, intra-abdominal and urinary tract infections in US medical centres (2012). *J Antimicrob Chemother* **69**: 1589-1598.

Gao F, Yan X, Zahr O, Larsen A, Vong K & Auclair K (2008) Synthesis and use of sulfonamide-, sulfoxide-, or sulfone-containing aminoglycoside-CoA bisubstrates as mechanistic probes for aminoglycoside N-6'-acetyltransferase. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* **18**: 5518-5522.

Gao W, Thamphiwatana S, Angsantikul P & Zhang L (2014) Nanoparticle approaches against bacterial infections. *Wiley Interdiscip Rev Nanomed Nanobiotechnol* **6**: 532-547.

Garber K (2015) A beta-lactamase inhibitor revival provides new hope for old antibiotics. *Nat Rev Drug Discov* **14**: 445-447.

Georgiou PC, Siopi, M., Tsala, M., Lagarde, C., Kloezen, W., Donnelly, R., Meletiadis, J., and Mouton, J. W. (2018) VNRX-5133, a novel broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor, enhances the activity of cefepime against Enterobacteriaceae and P. aeruginosa isolates in a neutropenic mouse-thigh infection model. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Giacometti A, Cirioni O, Kamysz W, D'Amato G, Silvestri C, Del Prete MS, Licci A, Lukasiak J & Scalise G (2005) In vitro activity and killing effect of temporin A on nosocomial isolates of Enterococcus faecalis and interactions with clinically used antibiotics. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **55**: 272-274.

Gilbert P, Collier PJ & Brown M (1990) Influence of growth rate on susceptibility to antimicrobial agents: biofilms, cell cycle, dormancy, and stringent response. *Antimicrobial agents and chemotherapy* **34**: 1865.

Gill EE, Franco OL & Hancock RE (2015) Antibiotic adjuvants: diverse strategies for controlling drug-resistant pathogens. *Chem Biol Drug Des* **85**: 56-78.

Goldstein EJ, Citron DM, Tyrrell KL & Merriam CV (2013) In vitro activity of Biapenem plus RPX7009, a carbapenem combined with a serine beta-lactamase inhibitor, against anaerobic bacteria. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **57**: 2620-2630.

Gonzalez-Bello C (2017) Antibiotic adjuvants - A strategy to unlock bacterial resistance to antibiotics. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* **27**: 4221-4228.

Griffith DC, Loutit JS, Morgan EE, Durso S & Dudley MN (2016) Phase 1 Study of the Safety, Tolerability, and Pharmacokinetics of the beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Vaborbactam (RPX7009) in Healthy Adult Subjects. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 6326-6332.

Hackel MA, Lomovskaya O, Dudley MN, Karlowsky JA & Sahm DF (2018) In Vitro Activity of Meropenem-Vaborbactam against Clinical Isolates of KPC-Positive Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Hackel MaS, D. (2018) Antimicrobial activity of cefepime in combination with VNRX-5133 against a global collection of clinical isolates. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Haeili M, Kafshdouz M & Feizabadi MM (2018) Molecular Mechanisms of Colistin Resistance Among Pandrug-Resistant Isolates of Acinetobacter baumannii with High Case-Fatality Rate in Intensive Care Unit Patients. *Microb Drug Resist*.

Hecker SJ, Reddy KR, Totrov M*, et al.* (2015) Discovery of a Cyclic Boronic Acid beta-Lactamase Inhibitor (RPX7009) with Utility vs Class A Serine Carbapenemases. *J Med Chem* **58**: 3682-3692.

Helander IM, Latva-Kala K & Lounatmaa K (1998) Permeabilizing action of polyethyleneimine on Salmonella typhimurium involves disruption of the outer membrane and interactions with lipopolysaccharide. *Microbiology* **144 ( Pt 2)**: 385-390.
Helander IM, Alakomi HL, Latva-Kala K & Koski P (1997) Polyethyleneimine is an effective permeabilizer of gram-negative bacteria. *Microbiology* **143 ( Pt 10)**: 3193-3199.
Hon WC, McKay GA, Thompson PR, Sweet RM, Yang DS, Wright GD & Berghuis AM (1997) Structure of an enzyme required for aminoglycoside antibiotic resistance reveals homology to eukaryotic protein kinases. *Cell* **89**: 887-895.
Huband MD, Farrell, D. J., Flamm, R. K., Jones, R. N., Sader, H. S. (2016) In Vitro Activity of WCK 5999 against Acinetobacter baumannii and Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolates from a Worldwide Surveillance Program (2015). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.
Inc. FP (2012) Fedora Pharmaceuticals In-licenses Intellectual Property from NAEJA Pharmaceuticals and Incorporates. Vol. 2018 p.^pp. Fedora Pharmaceuticals Inc., Edmonton, Alberta.
Ishii Y, Eto M, Mano Y, Tateda K & Yamaguchi K (2010) In vitro potentiation of carbapenems with ME1071, a novel metallo-beta-lactamase inhibitor, against metallo-beta-lactamase- producing Pseudomonas aeruginosa clinical isolates. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 3625-3629.
Jammal J, Zaknoon F, Kaneti G, Goldberg K & Mor A (2015) Sensitization of Gram-negative bacteria to rifampin and OAK combinations. *Sci Rep* **5**: 9216.
Jamshidi S, Sutton JM & Rahman KM (2018) Mapping the Dynamic Functions and Structural Features of AcrB Efflux Pump Transporter Using Accelerated Molecular Dynamics Simulations. *Sci Rep* **8**: 10470.
Jeon B & Zhang Q (2009) Sensitization of Campylobacter jejuni to fluoroquinolone and macrolide antibiotics by antisense inhibition of the CmeABC multidrug efflux transporter. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **63**: 946-948.
Johnson JW, Gretes M, Goodfellow VJ, Marrone L, Heynen ML, Strynadka NC & Dmitrienko GI (2010) Cyclobutanone analogues of beta-lactams revisited: insights into conformational requirements for inhibition of serine- and metallo-beta-lactamases. *J Am Chem Soc* **132**: 2558-2560.
Johnson JW, Evanoff DP, Savard ME, Lange G, Ramadhar TR, Assoud A, Taylor NJ & Dmitrienko GI (2008) Cyclobutanone mimics of penicillins: effects of substitution on conformation and hemiketal stability. *J Org Chem* **73**: 6970-6982.
Kaatz GW, Seo SM & Ruble CA (1993) Efflux-mediated fluoroquinolone resistance in Staphylococcus aureus. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **37**: 1086-1094.
Kalan L & Wright GD (2011) Antibiotic adjuvants: multicomponent anti-infective strategies. *Expert Rev Mol Med* **13**: e5.
Kaye KS, Bhowmick T, Metallidis S*, et al.* (2018) Effect of Meropenem-Vaborbactam vs Piperacillin-Tazobactam on Clinical Cure or Improvement and Microbial Eradication in Complicated Urinary Tract Infection: The TANGO I Randomized Clinical Trial. *JAMA* **319**: 788-799.
Kazmierczak K, Hackel, M., and Sahm, D. (2018) In vitro activity of cefepime in combination with VNRX-5133 when tested against cephalosporin and carbapenem resistant β-lactamase producing gram-negative isolates. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.
Khande HN, Joshi, P. R., Palwe, S. R., Bhagwat, S. S., Patel, M. V. (2016) WCK 5222 [cefepime (FEP)-WCK 5107 (zidebactam, ZID)]: activity against ESBL, class C, and KPC-expressing enterics and Pseudomonas (PA) expressing AmpC (PA AmpC) or OXA β-lactamases (PA OXA). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.
King AM, Reid-Yu SA, Wang W, King DT, De Pascale G, Strynadka NC, Walsh TR, Coombes BK & Wright GD (2014) Aspergillomarasmine A overcomes metallo-beta-lactamase antibiotic resistance. *Nature* **510**: 503-506.
King AM, King DT, French S*, et al.* (2016) Structural and Kinetic Characterization of Diazabicyclooctanes as Dual Inhibitors of Both Serine-beta-Lactamases and Penicillin-Binding Proteins. *ACS Chem Biol* **11**: 864-868.

Kluytmans J (2017) Plasmid-encoded colistin resistance: mcr-one, two, three and counting. *Euro Surveill* **22**.

Kosikowska P & Lesner A (2016) Antimicrobial peptides (AMPs) as drug candidates: a patent review (2003-2015). *Expert Opin Ther Pat* **26**: 689-702.

Lainson JC, Daly SM, Triplett K, Johnston SA, Hall PR & Diehnelt CW (2017) Synthetic Antibacterial Peptide Exhibits Synergy with Oxacillin against MRSA. *ACS Med Chem Lett* **8**: 853-857.

Landman D, Georgescu C, Martin DA & Quale J (2008) Polymyxins revisited. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **21**: 449-465.

Lapuebla A, Abdallah M, Olafisoye O, Cortes C, Urban C, Quale J & Landman D (2015) Activity of Meropenem Combined with RPX7009, a Novel beta-Lactamase Inhibitor, against Gram-Negative Clinical Isolates in New York City. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 4856-4860.

Laws M, Jamshidi S, Nahar K, Sutton M & Rahman KM (2017) Antibiotic Resistance Breakers. p.^pp. UK.

Lee DL, Powers JP, Pflegerl K, Vasil ML, Hancock RE & Hodges RS (2004) Effects of single D-amino acid substitutions on disruption of beta-sheet structure and hydrophobicity in cyclic 14-residue antimicrobial peptide analogs related to gramicidin S. *J Pept Res* **63**: 69-84.

Lee HJ, Bergen PJ, Bulitta JB, Tsuji B, Forrest A, Nation RL & Li J (2013) Synergistic activity of colistin and rifampin combination against multidrug-resistant Acinetobacter baumannii in an in vitro pharmacokinetic/pharmacodynamic model. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **57**: 3738-3745.

Lee JY, Park YK, Chung ES, Na IY & Ko KS (2016) Evolved resistance to colistin and its loss due to genetic reversion in Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *Sci Rep* **6**: 25543.

Leflon-Guibout V, Speldooren V, Heym B & Nicolas-Chanoine M (2000) Epidemiological survey of amoxicillin-clavulanate resistance and corresponding molecular mechanisms in Escherichia coli isolates in France: new genetic features of bla(TEM) genes. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **44**: 2709-2714.

Legrand P, Soussy CJ, Orsoni A, Brickley X & Duval J (1988) [Activity of 9 beta-lactam antibiotics combined with clavulanic acid or sulbactam against the strains of broad-spectrum beta-lactamase (CTX-1) producing Enterobacteriaceae isolated at the Henri Mondor Hospital]. *Pathol Biol (Paris)* **36**: 425-429.

Lehar SM, Pillow T, Xu M*, et al.* (2015) Novel antibody-antibiotic conjugate eliminates intracellular S. aureus. *Nature* **527**: 323-328.

Li C, Lewis MR, Gilbert AB, Noel MD, Scoville DH, Allman GW & Savage PB (1999) Antimicrobial activities of amine- and guanidine-functionalized cholic acid derivatives. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **43**: 1347-1349.

Li J, Nation RL, Milne RW, Turnidge JD & Coulthard K (2005) Evaluation of colistin as an agent against multi-resistant in Gram-negative bacteria. *Int J Antimicrob Ag* **25**: 11-25.

Limansky AS, Mussi MA & Viale AM (2002) Loss of a 29-kilodalton outer membrane protein in Acinetobacter baumannii is associated with imipenem resistance. *J Clin Microbiol* **40**: 4776-4778.

Lin L, Nonejuie P, Munguia J*, et al.* (2015) Azithromycin Synergizes with Cationic Antimicrobial Peptides to Exert Bactericidal and Therapeutic Activity Against Highly Multidrug-Resistant Gram-Negative Bacterial Pathogens. *EBioMedicine* **2**: 690-698.

Ling J, Kam KM, Lam AW & French GL (1988) Susceptibilities of Hong Kong isolates of multiply resistant Shigella spp. to 25 antimicrobial agents, including ampicillin plus sulbactam and new 4-quinolones. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **32**: 20-23.

Liu YY, Wang Y, Walsh TR*, et al.* (2016) Emergence of plasmid-mediated colistin resistance mechanism MCR-1 in animals and human beings in China: a microbiological and molecular biological study. *Lancet Infect Dis* **16**: 161-168.

Livermore DM (2002) Multiple mechanisms of antimicrobial resistance in Pseudomonas aeruginosa: our worst nightmare? *Clin Infect Dis* **34**: 634-640.

Livermore DM & Mushtaq S (2013) Activity of biapenem (RPX2003) combined with the boronate beta-lactamase inhibitor RPX7009 against carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **68**: 1825-1831.

Livermore DM, Warner M, Mushtaq S & Woodford N (2016) Interactions of OP0595, a Novel Triple-Action Diazabicyclooctane, with beta-Lactams against OP0595-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae Mutants. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 554-560.

Livermore DM, Mushtaq S, Warner M, Vickers A & Woodford N (2017) In vitro activity of cefepime/zidebactam (WCK 5222) against Gram-negative bacteria. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **72**: 1373-1385.

Livermore DM, Mushtaq S, Warner M, Turner SJ & Woodford N (2018) Potential of high-dose cefepime/tazobactam against multiresistant Gram-negative pathogens. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **73**: 126-133.

Livermore DM, Mushtaq S, Morinaka A, Ida T, Maebashi K & Hope R (2013) Activity of carbapenems with ME1071 (disodium 2,3-diethylmaleate) against Enterobacteriaceae and Acinetobacter spp. with carbapenemases, including NDM enzymes. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **68**: 153-158.

Livermore DM, Mushtaq, S., Warner, M., Vickers, A., Woodford, N. (2016) Activity of combinations of cefepime with zidebactam (WCK 5107), a novel triple-action diazabicyclooctane. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Livne L, Epand RF, Papahadjopoulos-Sternberg B, Epand RM & Mor A (2010) OAK-based cochleates as a novel approach to overcome multidrug resistance in bacteria. *FASEB J* **24**: 5092-5101.

Lomovskaya O (2018) Antibiotics and Gram Negative Membranes: the Ins and Outs. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Lomovskaya O, Sun D, Rubio-Aparicio D, Nelson K, Tsivkovski R, Griffith DC & Dudley MN (2017) Vaborbactam: Spectrum of Beta-Lactamase Inhibition and Impact of Resistance Mechanisms on Activity in Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Ma D, Cook DN, Hearst JE & Nikaido H (1994) Efflux pumps and drug resistance in gram-negative bacteria. *Trends Microbiol* **2**: 489-493.

Mahmood HY, Jamshidi S, Sutton JM & Rahman KM (2016) Current Advances in Developing Inhibitors of Bacterial Multidrug Efflux Pumps. *Curr Med Chem* **23**: 1062-1081.

Maiti SN, Nguyen, D., Khan, J., Ling, R., (2013) NEW BICYCLIC COMPOUNDS AND THEIR USE AS ANTIBACTERIAL AGENTS AND BETA-LACTAMASE INHIBITORS (Office UPaT, ed.) p.^pp. NAEJA PHARMACEUTICAL INC., Edmonton, California, USA.

Mangion IK, Ruck RT, Rivera N, Huffman MA & Shevlin M (2011) A concise synthesis of a beta-lactamase inhibitor. *Org Lett* **13**: 5480-5483.

Mariathasan S & Tan MW (2017) Antibody-Antibiotic Conjugates: A Novel Therapeutic Platform against Bacterial Infections. *Trends Mol Med* **23**: 135-149.

McCarthy MW & Walsh TJ (2017) Meropenem/vaborbactam fixed combination for the treatment of patients with complicated urinary tract infections. *Drugs Today (Barc)* **53**: 521-530.

McLeod S, Hackel, M., Badal, R., Shapiro, A., Mueller, J., Tommasi, R., and Miller, A. (2017) The Antibacterial Activity of Cefpodoxime and the Novel beta-lactamase Inhibitor ETX1317 Against Recent Clinical Isolates of beta-lactamase-producing Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, New Orleans, Louisiana, USA.

McLeod SM, Shapiro AB, Moussa SH, Johnstone M, McLaughlin RE, de Jonge BLM & Miller AA (2018) Frequency and Mechanism of Spontaneous Resistance to Sulbactam Combined with the Novel beta-Lactamase Inhibitor ETX2514 in Clinical Isolates of Acinetobacter baumannii. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Melchior NH & Keiding J (1991) In-vitro evaluation of ampicillin/brobactam and comparison with other beta-lactam antibiotics. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **27**: 29-40.

Mena A, Plasencia V, Garcia L, Hidalgo O, Ayestaran JI, Alberti S, Borrell N, Perez JL & Oliver A (2006) Characterization of a large outbreak by CTX-M-1-producing Klebsiella pneumoniae and mechanisms leading to in vivo carbapenem resistance development. *J Clin Microbiol* **44**: 2831-2837.

Mingeot-Leclercq MP, Tulkens PM, Denamur S, Vaara T & Vaara M (2012) Novel polymyxin derivatives are less cytotoxic than polymyxin B to renal proximal tubular cells. *Peptides* **35**: 248-252.

Mohamed YF, Abou-Shleib HM, Khalil AM, El-Guink NM & El-Nakeeb MA (2016) Membrane permeabilization of colistin toward pan-drug resistant Gram-negative isolates. *Braz J Microbiol* **47**: 381-388.

Mohanty S, Singhal R, Sood S, Dhawan B, Das BK & Kapil A (2005) Comparative in vitro activity of beta-lactam/beta-lactamase inhibitor combinations against gram negative bacteria. *Indian J Med Res* **122**: 425-428.

Morinaka A, Tsutsumi Y, Yamada M*, et al.* (2015) OP0595, a new diazabicyclooctane: mode of action as a serine beta-lactamase inhibitor, antibiotic and beta-lactam 'enhancer'. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **70**: 2779-2786.

Morinaka A, Tsutsumi Y, Yamada K*, et al.* (2016) In Vitro and In Vivo Activities of OP0595, a New Diazabicyclooctane, against CTX-M-15-Positive Escherichia coli and KPC-Positive Klebsiella pneumoniae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 3001-3006.

Morinaka A, Tsutsumi Y, Yamada K*, et al.* (2017) In vitro and in vivo activities of the diazabicyclooctane OP0595 against AmpC-derepressed Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *J Antibiot (Tokyo)* **70**: 246-250.

Mosley JF, 2nd, Smith LL, Parke CK, Brown JA, Wilson AL & Gibbs LV (2016) Ceftazidime-Avibactam (Avycaz): For the Treatment of Complicated Intra-Abdominal and Urinary Tract Infections. *P T* **41**: 479-483.

Moya B, Barcelo IM, Bhagwat S, Patel M, Bou G, Papp-Wallace KM, Bonomo RA & Oliver A (2017) Potent beta-Lactam Enhancer Activity of Zidebactam and WCK 5153 against Acinetobacter baumannii, Including Carbapenemase-Producing Clinical Isolates. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Moya B, Barcelo IM, Bhagwat S, Patel M, Bou G, Papp-Wallace KM, Bonomo RA & Oliver A (2017) WCK 5107 (Zidebactam) and WCK 5153 Are Novel Inhibitors of PBP2 Showing Potent "beta-Lactam Enhancer" Activity against Pseudomonas aeruginosa, Including Multidrug-Resistant Metallo-beta-Lactamase-Producing High-Risk Clones. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Munita JM & Arias CA (2016) Mechanisms of Antibiotic Resistance. *Microbiol Spectr* **4**.

Mushtaq S, Vickers A, Woodford N & Livermore DM (2017) WCK 4234, a novel diazabicyclooctane potentiating carbapenems against Enterobacteriaceae, Pseudomonas and Acinetobacter with class A, C and D beta-lactamases. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **72**: 1688-1695.

Mushtaq S, Chaudhry, A., Adkin, R., Woodford, N., Benedict, N., Pypstra, R., Shapiro, S. (2014) In-vitro activity of diverse β-lactam/AAI101 combinations vs. multidrug-resistant Gram-negative clinical strains, abstr P452. p.^pp. Barcelona, Spain.

Nies DH (2003) Efflux-mediated heavy metal resistance in prokaryotes. *FEMS Microbiol Rev* **27**: 313-339.

Nikaido H (2009) Multidrug resistance in bacteria. *Annu Rev Biochem* **78**: 119-146.

Nordmann P, Girlich, D., Benedict, N., Pypstra, R., Shapiro, S. (2014) Characterization of β-lactamase inhibition by AAI101. p.^pp. Barcelona, Spain.

O'Donnell J, Chen, A., Tanudra, A., Mueller, J., Tommasi, R., Miller, A., Carter, N., McLeod, S., Comita-Prevoir, J., and Durand-Réville, T. (2017) Cefpodoxime proxetil/ETX0282: A novel oral β-lactam/β-lactamase inhibitor combination to treat the emerging threat of multi-drug resistant Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, New Orleans, Louisiana, USA.

O'Neill J (2014) Review on Antimicrobial Resistance. Antimicrobial Resistance: Tackling a Crisis for the Health and Wealth of Nations.

Ofek I, Cohen S, Rahmani R, Kabha K, Tamarkin D, Herzig Y & Rubinstein E (1994) Antibacterial synergism of polymyxin B nonapeptide and hydrophobic antibiotics in experimental gram-negative infections in mice. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **38**: 374-377.

Oh SH, Lee, J. H., Han, H. W., Cho, Y. L., Oh, K. M., Kwak, J. H. (2018) Activity of Novel Siderophore Cephalosporin GT-1 and ß-lactamase Inhibitor GT-055 Against Resistant K. pneumoniae in Time-Kill

and Murine Thigh Infection Studies. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.
Opperman TJ (2018) MBX-4191, A Novel Pyranopyridine RND Efflux Pump Inhibitor. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.
Opperman TJ, Kwasny SM, Kim HS, Nguyen ST, Houseweart C, D'Souza S, Walker GC, Peet NP, Nikaido H & Bowlin TL (2014) Characterization of a novel pyranopyridine inhibitor of the AcrAB efflux pump of Escherichia coli. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **58**: 722-733.
Palzkill T (2013) Metallo-beta-lactamase structure and function. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* **1277**: 91-104.
Papp-Wallace KM, Endimiani A, Taracila MA & Bonomo RA (2011) Carbapenems: past, present, and future. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **55**: 4943-4960.
Papp-Wallace KM, Nguyen NQ, Jacobs MR*, et al.* (2018) Strategic Approaches to Overcome Resistance against Gram-Negative Pathogens Using beta-Lactamase Inhibitors and beta-Lactam Enhancers: Activity of Three Novel Diazabicyclooctanes WCK 5153, Zidebactam (WCK 5107), and WCK 4234. *J Med Chem* **61**: 4067-4086.
Papp-Wallace KM, Bethel, C. R., Barnes, M. D., Rutter, J. D., Taracila, M. A., Bajaksouzian, S., Jacobs, M. R., Bonomo, R. A. (2017) AAI101, a Novel β-Lactamase Inhibitor: Microbiological and Enzymatic Profiling p.^pp. San Diego, California, USA.
Patel MV, Deshpande, P. K., Bhawasar, S., Bhagwat, S., Jafri, M. A., Mishra, A., Pavase, L., Gupta, S., Kale, R., Joshi, S. (2013) Nitrogen containing compound 1,6-diazabicyclo[3,2,1]octan-7-one derivatives and their use in the treatment of bacterial infections. p.^pp. Wockhardt Limited, India.
Paterson DL & Bonomo RA (2005) Extended-spectrum beta-lactamases: a clinical update. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **18**: 657-686.
Patil VJ, Tadiparthi, R., Birajdar, S. S., Dond, B. D., Shaikh, M. U., Dekhane, D. V., Pawar, M. J., Bhagwat, S. S., Patel, M. V. (2016) WCK 4234: synthesis and structure-activity relationship (SAR) identifying a novel β-lactamase inhibitor active against Acinetobacter expressing OXA-carbapenemases (Ab-Oxa). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.
Payne DJ, Cramp R, Winstanley DJ & Knowles DJ (1994) Comparative activities of clavulanic acid, sulbactam, and tazobactam against clinically important beta-lactamases. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **38**: 767-772.
Pearson JP, Van Delden C & Iglewski BH (1999) Active efflux and diffusion are involved in transport of Pseudomonas aeruginosa cell-to-cell signals. *J Bacteriol* **181**: 1203-1210.
Penwell WF, Shapiro AB, Giacobbe RA*, et al.* (2015) Molecular mechanisms of sulbactam antibacterial activity and resistance determinants in Acinetobacter baumannii. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 1680-1689.
Pfaller MA, Huband MD, Mendes RE, Flamm RK & Castanheira M (2018) In vitro activity of meropenem-vaborbactam and characterization of carbapenem resistance mechanisms among carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae from the 2015 meropenem-vaborbactam surveillance program. *Int J Antimicrob Agents*.
Philippidis A (2015) Roche Licenses Infectious Disease Candidate from Meiji, Fedora Vol. 2018 p.^pp. Genetic Engineering and Biotechnology News.
Phuong NL, Pinto, N. A., Vu, T. N., Cho, Y. L., Byun, J. H., D'Souza, R., Yong, D., and Lee, K. (2018) In Vitro Activity of Novel Siderophore-cephalosporin, GT-1, and β-lactamase Inhibitor, GT-055, against KPC- or OXA-type Carbapenemase- and ESBL- Producing E. coli, K. pneumoniae Clinical Isolates from a Characterized MDR Panel. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.
Piddock LJ (2006) Clinically relevant chromosomally encoded multidrug resistance efflux pumps in bacteria. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **19**: 382-402.
Poole K (2007) Efflux pumps as antimicrobial resistance mechanisms. *Ann Med* **39**: 162-176.
Preskill J (2018) Quantum Computing in the NISQ era and beyond. p.^pp.
Preston RA, Mamikonyan G, DeGraff S*, et al.* (2019) Single-Center Evaluation of the Pharmacokinetics of WCK 5222 (Cefepime-Zidebactam Combination) in Subjects with Renal Impairment. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **63**.

Queenan AM & Bush K (2007) Carbapenemases: the versatile beta-lactamases. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **20**: 440-458.

Radzishevsky IS, Rotem S, Bourdetsky D, Navon-Venezia S, Carmeli Y & Mor A (2007) Improved antimicrobial peptides based on acyl-lysine oligomers. *Nat Biotechnol* **25**: 657-659.

Raetz CR & Whitfield C (2002) Lipopolysaccharide endotoxins. *Annu Rev Biochem* **71**: 635-700.

Rafailidis PI, Ioannidou EN & Falagas ME (2007) Ampicillin/sulbactam: current status in severe bacterial infections. *Drugs* **67**: 1829-1849.

Ramaswamy VK, Cacciotto P, Malloci G, Ruggerone P & Vargiu AV (2016) Multidrug Efflux Pumps and Their Inhibitors Characterized by Computational Modeling. *Efflux-Mediated Antimicrobial Resistance in Bacteria,*(Z. LX, C. E & H. Z, eds.), p.^pp. Adis, Cham.

Ramirez MS & Tolmasky ME (2010) Aminoglycoside modifying enzymes. *Drug Resist Updat* **13**: 151-171.

Ramos JL, Duque E, Gallegos MT, Godoy P, Ramos-Gonzalez MI, Rojas A, Teran W & Segura A (2002) Mechanisms of solvent tolerance in gram-negative bacteria. *Annu Rev Microbiol* **56**: 743-768.

Rapoport M, Faccone D, Pasteran F, Ceriana P, Albornoz E, Petroni A, Group MCR & Corso A (2016) First Description of mcr-1-Mediated Colistin Resistance in Human Infections Caused by Escherichia coli in Latin America. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 4412-4413.

Reading C, Farmer T & Cole M (1983) The beta-lactamase stability of amoxycillin with the beta-lactamase inhibitor, clavulanic acid. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **11**: 27-32.

Rice LB (2008) Federal funding for the study of antimicrobial resistance in nosocomial pathogens: no ESKAPE. *J Infect Dis* **197**: 1079-1081.

Rodriguez-Martinez JM, Poirel L & Nordmann P (2009) Molecular epidemiology and mechanisms of carbapenem resistance in Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **53**: 4783-4788.

Rodvold KA, Gotfried MH, Isaacs RD, O'Donnell JP & Stone E (2018) Plasma and Intrapulmonary Concentrations of ETX2514 and Sulbactam following Intravenous Administration of ETX2514SUL to Healthy Adult Subjects. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Rojano B, Caminero JA & Hayek M (2019) Curving Tuberculosis: Current Trends and Future Needs. *Ann Glob Health* **85**.

Rojas LJ, Taracila MA, Papp-Wallace KM, Bethel CR, Caselli E, Romagnoli C, Winkler ML, Spellberg B, Prati F & Bonomo RA (2016) Boronic Acid Transition State Inhibitors Active against KPC and Other Class A beta-Lactamases: Structure-Activity Relationships as a Guide to Inhibitor Design. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 1751-1759.

Ross S, Puig JR & Zaremba EA (1959) Colistin: some preliminary laboratory and clinical observations in specific gastroenteritis in infants and children. *Antibiot Annu* **7**: 89-100.

Rubino CM, Bhavnani SM, Loutit JS, Lohse B, Dudley MN & Griffith DC (2018) Single-Dose Pharmacokinetics and Safety of Meropenem-Vaborbactam in Subjects with Chronic Renal Impairment. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Rubino CM, Bhavnani SM, Loutit JS, Morgan EE, White D, Dudley MN & Griffith DC (2018) Phase 1 Study of the Safety, Tolerability, and Pharmacokinetics of Vaborbactam and Meropenem Alone and in Combination following Single and Multiple Doses in Healthy Adult Subjects. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Sabet M, Tarazi Z, Rubio-Aparicio D, Nolan TG, Parkinson J, Lomovskaya O, Dudley MN & Griffith DC (2018) Activity of Simulated Human Dosage Regimens of Meropenem and Vaborbactam against Carbapenem-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae in an In Vitro Hollow-Fiber Model. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Sabet M, Tarazi Z, Nolan T, Parkinson J, Rubio-Aparicio D, Lomovskaya O, Dudley MN & Griffith DC (2018) Activity of Meropenem-Vaborbactam in Mouse Models of Infection Due to KPC-Producing Carbapenem-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Sader HS, Rhomberg PR, Flamm RK, Jones RN & Castanheira M (2017) WCK 5222 (cefepime/zidebactam) antimicrobial activity tested against Gram-negative organisms producing clinically relevant beta-lactamases. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **72**: 1696-1703.

Sader HS, Castanheira M, Huband M, Jones RN & Flamm RK (2017) WCK 5222 (Cefepime-Zidebactam) Antimicrobial Activity against Clinical Isolates of Gram-Negative Bacteria Collected Worldwide in 2015. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Sader HS, Castanheira M, Mendes RE, Flamm RK, Farrell DJ & Jones RN (2015) Ceftazidime-avibactam activity against multidrug-resistant Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolated in U.S. medical centers in 2012 and 2013. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 3656-3659.

Sader HS, Duncan, L. R., Thompson, J., Cho, Y. L., Biek, D., Flamm, R. K. (2018) Antimicrobial Activity of the Novel Siderophore Cephalosporin GT-1 Tested Alone and Combined with the β-Lactamase Inhibitor GT-055 against Molecularly Characterized Enterobacteriaceae Clinical Isolates. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Santos Costa S, Viveiros M, Rosato AE, Melo-Cristino J & Couto I (2015) Impact of efflux in the development of multidrug resistance phenotypes in Staphylococcus aureus. *BMC Microbiol* **15**: 232.

Sarig H, Ohana D, Epand RF, Mor A & Epand RM (2011) Functional studies of cochleate assemblies of an oligo-acyl-lysyl with lipid mixtures for combating bacterial multidrug resistance. *FASEB J* **25**: 3336-3343.

Schaechter M, Engleberg NC, DiRita VJ & Dermody T (2007) *Schaechter's mechanisms of microbial disease*. Lippincott Williams & Wilkins, Philadelphia.

Shapiro AB, Gao N, Jahic H, Carter NM, Chen A & Miller AA (2017) Reversibility of Covalent, Broad-Spectrum Serine beta-Lactamase Inhibition by the Diazabicyclooctenone ETX2514. *ACS Infect Dis* **3**: 833-844.

Shields RK, Chen L, Cheng S*, et al.* (2017) Emergence of Ceftazidime-Avibactam Resistance Due to Plasmid-Borne blaKPC-3 Mutations during Treatment of Carbapenem-Resistant Klebsiella pneumoniae Infections. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Shlaes DM (2013) New beta-lactam-beta-lactamase inhibitor combinations in clinical development. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* **1277**: 105-114.

Silhavy TJ, Kahne D & Walker S (2010) The bacterial cell envelope. *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol* **2**: a000414.

Simmaco M, Mignogna G, Canofeni S, Miele R, Mangoni ML & Barra D (1996) Temporins, antimicrobial peptides from the European red frog Rana temporaria. *Eur J Biochem* **242**: 788-792.

Skov RL & Monnet DL (2016) Plasmid-mediated colistin resistance (mcr-1 gene): three months later, the story unfolds. *Euro Surveill* **21**: 30155.

Smith HW & Huggins MB (1982) Successful treatment of experimental Escherichia coli infections in mice using phage: its general superiority over antibiotics. *J Gen Microbiol* **128**: 307-318.

Somboro AM, Tiwari D, Bester LA, Parboosing R, Chonco L, Kruger HG, Arvidsson PI, Govender T, Naicker T & Essack SY (2015) NOTA: a potent metallo-beta-lactamase inhibitor. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **70**: 1594-1596.

Soothill JS (1992) Treatment of experimental infections of mice with bacteriophages. *J Med Microbiol* **37**: 258-261.

Spyrakis F, Celenza G, Marcoccia F, Santucci M, Cross S, Bellio P, Cendron L, Perilli M & Tondi D (2018) Structure-Based Virtual Screening for the Discovery of Novel Inhibitors of New Delhi Metallo-beta-lactamase-1. *ACS Med Chem Lett* **9**: 45-50.

Stachyra T, Pechereau MC, Bruneau JM, Claudon M, Frere JM, Miossec C, Coleman K & Black MT (2010) Mechanistic studies of the inactivation of TEM-1 and P99 by NXL104, a novel non-beta-lactam beta-lactamase inhibitor. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 5132-5138.

Stansly PG, Shepherd RG & White HJ (1947) Polymyxin: a new chemotherapeutic agent. *Bull Johns Hopkins Hosp* **81**: 43-54.

Stavri M, Piddock LJ & Gibbons S (2007) Bacterial efflux pump inhibitors from natural sources. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **59**: 1247-1260.

Stogios PJ, Spanogiannopoulos P, Evdokimova E, Egorova O, Shakya T, Todorovic N, Capretta A, Wright GD & Savchenko A (2013) Structure-guided optimization of protein kinase inhibitors reverses aminoglycoside antibiotic resistance. *Biochem J* **454**: 191-200.

Sukkar E (2013) Why are there so few antibiotics in the research and development pipeline? *The Pharmaceutical Journal* **291**: 520.

Sulakvelidze A, Alavidze Z & Morris JG, Jr. (2001) Bacteriophage therapy. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **45**: 649-659.

Sun D, Rubio-Aparicio D, Nelson K, Dudley MN & Lomovskaya O (2017) Meropenem-Vaborbactam Resistance Selection, Resistance Prevention, and Molecular Mechanisms in Mutants of KPC-Producing Klebsiella pneumoniae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Sun J, Deng Z & Yan A (2014) Bacterial multidrug efflux pumps: mechanisms, physiology and pharmacological exploitations. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* **453**: 254-267.

Sutherland R, Croydon EA & Rolinson GN (1970) Flucloxacillin, a new isoxazolyl penicillin, compared with oxacillin, cloxacillin, and dicloxacillin. *Br Med J* **4**: 455-460.

Teillant A, Gandra S, Barter D, Morgan DJ & Laxminarayan R (2015) Potential burden of antibiotic resistance on surgery and cancer chemotherapy antibiotic prophylaxis in the USA: a literature review and modelling study. *Lancet Infect Dis* **15**: 1429-1437.

Thye D (2018) A Novel Siderophore Cephalosporin for MDR Gram-Negative Pathogens - as Monotherapy and in Combination with GT-055, a Novel Beta-Lactamase Inhibitor. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Tilvawala R & Pratt RF (2013) Kinetics of action of a two-stage pro-inhibitor of serine beta-lactamases. *Biochemistry* **52**: 7060-7070.

Torres IM, Bento EB, Almeida Lda C, de Sa LZ & Lima EM (2012) Preparation, characterization and in vitro antimicrobial activity of liposomal ceftazidime and cefepime against Pseudomonas aeruginosa strains. *Braz J Microbiol* **43**: 984-992.

Tyrrell JM, Wali, M., Daigle, D. M., Aboklaish, A. F., Kurepina, N., Kreiswirth, B., Walsh, T. R., Pevear, D. C., and Xerri, L. (2018) Susceptibility to cefepime / VNRX-5133 in 298 carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae producing serine- and metallo-β-lactamases. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Vaara M (1988) Analytical and preparative high-performance liquid chromatography of the papain-cleaved derivative of polymyxin B. *J Chromatogr* **441**: 423-430.

Vaara M (1992) Agents that increase the permeability of the outer membrane. *Microbiol Rev* **56**: 395-411.

Vaara M & Vaara T (1983) Sensitization of Gram-negative bacteria to antibiotics and complement by a nontoxic oligopeptide. *Nature* **303**: 526-528.

Vaara M & Vaara T (2009) SHORT FATTY ACID TAIL POLYMYXIN DERIVATIVES AND USES THEREOF p.^pp. Northern Antibiotics, Finland.

Vaara M, Fox J, Loidl G, Siikanen O, Apajalahti J, Hansen F, Frimodt-Moller N, Nagai J, Takano M & Vaara T (2008) Novel polymyxin derivatives carrying only three positive charges are effective antibacterial agents. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **52**: 3229-3236.

Vaara M, Siikanen O, Apajalahti J, Fox J, Frimodt-Moller N, He H, Poudyal A, Li J, Nation RL & Vaara T (2010) A novel polymyxin derivative that lacks the fatty acid tail and carries only three positive charges has strong synergism with agents excluded by the intact outer membrane. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 3341-3346.

Van Bambeke F, Michot JM & Tulkens PM (2003) Antibiotic efflux pumps in eukaryotic cells: occurrence and impact on antibiotic cellular pharmacokinetics, pharmacodynamics and toxicodynamics. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **51**: 1067-1077.

Van Boeckel TP, Gandra S, Ashok A, Caudron Q, Grenfell BT, Levin SA & Laxminarayan R (2014) Global antibiotic consumption 2000 to 2010: an analysis of national pharmaceutical sales data. *Lancet Infect Dis* **14**: 742-750.

Van Dyk TK, Templeton LJ, Cantera KA, Sharpe PL & Sariaslani FS (2004) Characterization of the Escherichia coli AaeAB efflux pump: a metabolic relief valve? *J Bacteriol* **186**: 7196-7204.

Vargiu AV, Ruggerone P, Opperman TJ, Nguyen ST & Nikaido H (2014) Molecular mechanism of MBX2319 inhibition of Escherichia coli AcrB multidrug efflux pump and comparison with other inhibitors. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **58**: 6224-6234.

Ventola CL (2015) The antibiotic resistance crisis: part 1: causes and threats. *P T* **40**: 277-283.
Viljanen P & Vaara M (1984) Susceptibility of gram-negative bacteria to polymyxin B nonapeptide. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **25**: 701-705.
Wang R, Lai TP, Gao P, Zhang H, Ho PL, Woo PC, Ma G, Kao RY, Li H & Sun H (2018) Bismuth antimicrobial drugs serve as broad-spectrum metallo-beta-lactamase inhibitors. *Nat Commun* **9**: 439.
Weiss WJ, Pulse ME, Nguyen P, Peterson K, Silva J, Simecka JW, Valtierra D, Sabet M & Griffith DC (2018) Activity of Meropenem-Vaborbactam against Carbapenem-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae in a Murine Model of Pyelonephritis. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.
Weiss WJ, Pulse, M. E., Nguyen, P., Valtierra, D., Peterson, K., Carter, K., Pevear, D. C., and Burns, C. J. (2018) Efficacy of Cefepime Combined with VNRX-5133, A Novel Broad-Spectrum β-Lactamase Inhibitor, against A Cephalosporin-Resistant Esbl E. coli in A Murine Uti Model. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.
Weiss WJ, Pulse, M. E., Nguyen, P., Valtierra, D., Peterson, K., Carter, K., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Xerri, L. (2018) Efficacy of cefepime / VNRX-5133, a novel β-lactamase inhibitor, against cephalosporin-resistant, ESBL-producing K. pneumoniae in a murine lung-infection model. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.
Weiss WJ, Pulse, M. E., Nguyen, P., Valtierra, D., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Xerri, L. (2018) Efficacy of cefepime / VNRX-5133, a novel broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor (BS-BLI), in a murine bacteremia infection model with carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae (CREs). p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.
Wenzel RP (1992) Preoperative Antibiotic-Prophylaxis. *New Engl J Med* **326**: 337-339.
Wiegand I, Hilpert K & Hancock RE (2008) Agar and broth dilution methods to determine the minimal inhibitory concentration (MIC) of antimicrobial substances. *Nat Protoc* **3**: 163-175.
Wilke MS, Lovering AL & Strynadka NC (2005) Beta-lactam antibiotic resistance: a current structural perspective. *Curr Opin Microbiol* **8**: 525-533.
Williams JW & Northrop DB (1979) Synthesis of a tight-binding, multisubstrate analog inhibitor of gentamicin acetyltransferase I. *J Antibiot (Tokyo)* **32**: 1147-1154.
Wise R, O'Sullivan N, Johnson J & Andrews JM (1992) Pharmacokinetics and tissue penetration of ampicillin and brobactam following oral administration of 2085P. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **36**: 1002-1004.
Wommer S, Rival S, Heinz U, Galleni M, Frere JM, Franceschini N, Amicosante G, Rasmussen B, Bauer R & Adolph HW (2002) Substrate-activated zinc binding of metallo-beta -lactamases: physiological importance of mononuclear enzymes. *J Biol Chem* **277**: 24142-24147.
Wood TK, Knabel SJ & Kwan BW (2013) Bacterial persister cell formation and dormancy. *Appl Environ Microbiol* **79**: 7116-7121.
Wright AJ (1999) The penicillins. *Mayo Clin Proc* **74**: 290-307.
Wright GD (2005) Bacterial resistance to antibiotics: enzymatic degradation and modification. *Adv Drug Deliv Rev* **57**: 1451-1470.
Wright GD (2016) Antibiotic Adjuvants: Rescuing Antibiotics from Resistance. *Trends Microbiol*.
Wunderink RG, Giamarellos-Bourboulis EJ, Rahav G*, et al.* (2018) Effect and Safety of Meropenem-Vaborbactam versus Best-Available Therapy in Patients with Carbapenem-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae Infections: The TANGO II Randomized Clinical Trial. *Infect Dis Ther* **7**: 439-455.
Yamada K, Yanagihara K, Kaku N*, et al.* (2013) In vivo efficacy of biapenem with ME1071, a novel metallo-beta-lactamase (MBL) inhibitor, in a murine model mimicking ventilator-associated pneumonia caused by MBL-producing Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* **42**: 238-243.
Zabawa TP, Pucci MJ, Parr TR, Jr. & Lister T (2016) Treatment of Gram-negative bacterial infections by potentiation of antibiotics. *Curr Opin Microbiol* **33**: 7-12.
Zhanel GG, Lawrence CK, Adam H*, et al.* (2018) Imipenem-Relebactam and Meropenem-Vaborbactam: Two Novel Carbapenem-beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Combinations. *Drugs* **78**: 65-98.

Zhang E, Wang MM, Huang SC, Xu SM, Cui DY, Bo YL, Bai PY, Hua YG, Xiao CL & Qin S (2018) NOTA analogue: A first dithiocarbamate inhibitor of metallo-beta-lactamases. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* **28**: 214-221.

Zumbrun SD, Halasohoris, S. A., Lemmon, M. M., Desai, P., Miller, L., Int Veldt, S., Huang, Z., Hannah, B., Biek, D., and Panchal, R. G. (2018) GT-1, A Novel Siderophore Cephalosporin, with Potent Activity against Select Biothreat Pathogens Either Alone Or in Combination with A Beta-Lactamase Inhibitor (GT-055). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Zurawski DV, Reinhart AA, Alamneh YA, Pucci MJ, Si Y, Abu-Taleb R, Shearer JP, Demons ST, Tyner SD & Lister T (2017) SPR741, an Antibiotic Adjuvant, Potentiates the In Vitro and In Vivo Activity of Rifampin against Clinically Relevant Extensively Drug-Resistant Acinetobacter baumannii. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

# Antibiotic Resistance Breakers: Current Approaches and Future Directions[1]

Mark Laws, Ali Shaaban and Khondaker Miraz Rahman

**Affiliations**

Institute of Pharmaceutical Sciences, School of Cancer and Pharmaceutical Sciences, King's College London, Franklin-Wilkins Building, 150 Stamford Street, London, SE1 9NH

Mark Laws, Ali Shaaban and Khondaker Miraz Rahman

**Summary**

This review explores the area of antibiotic resistance breaker (ARB) research, summarises the current state of ARB development – including modifying enzyme inhibitors, membrane permeabilisers and efflux pump inhibitors – and offers a perspective on the future direction of the field.

**Keywords**

Antibiotic resistance breakers; ESKAPEE; Efflux pump inhibitors; Membrane permeabilisers; Beta-lactamase inhibitors; Combination therapy.

**Contributions**

All authors researched data for the article, made substantial contributions to discussions of the content, wrote the article and reviewed and edited the manuscript before submission.

[1] Corresponding author: Khondaker Miraz Rahman; School of Cancer and Pharmaceutical Sciences, King's College London, Franklin-Wilkins Building, 150 Stamford Street, London, SE1 9NH; k.miraz.rahman@kcl.ac.uk; 00442078481891.

## Abstract

Infections of antibiotic-resistant pathogens pose an ever-increasing threat to mankind. The investigation of novel approaches for tackling the antimicrobial resistance (AMR) crisis must be part of any global response to this problem if an untimely reversion to the pre-penicillin era of medicine is to be avoided. One such promising avenue of research involves so-called antibiotic resistance breakers (ARBs), capable of re-sensitising resistant bacteria to antibiotics. Although some ARBs have previously been employed in the clinical setting, such as the β-lactam inhibitors, we posit that the broader field of ARB research can yet yield a greater diversity of more effective therapeutic agents than have been previously achieved. This review introduces the area of ARB research, summarises the current state of ARB development with emphasis on the various major classes of ARBs currently being investigated and their modes of action, and offers a perspective on the future direction of the field.

# 1. Introduction

Since their discovery more than 70 years ago, antibacterial drugs have become an essential part of the modern healthcare landscape, allowing treatment of previously life-threatening bacterial infections. However, ever-increasing levels of antimicrobial resistance (AMR) threaten the health benefits achieved with antibiotics and this phenomenon is recognised as a global crisis (Ventola, 2015). Over the period of 2011-2014, the percentage of *Klebsiella pneumoniae* infections resistant to fluoroquinolones, third-generation cephalosporins or aminoglycosides, as well as combined resistance to all three antibiotic groups, has increased significantly in Europe, with a similar trend also observed for *Escherichia coli* infections (ECDC, 2015). With AMR currently estimated to be responsible for 50,000 deaths annually across the US and Europe, urgent action needs to be taken on an international scale if the modern antibiotic treatment paradigm is to survive (O'Neill, 2014). It should be noted that this review will discuss approaches to overcome bacterial resistance, but AMR refers to resistance caused by all microbes against their respective drugs.

While figures vary between different regions, the general trend is that poorer countries are experiencing much higher levels of resistance. This is likely due to several factors, including greater availability of second- and third-line treatments in 'First World' countries compared to their 'Third World' counterparts. Additionally, regional instances of higher resistance levels can have a global effect, with the advent of rapid intercontinental travel allowing the dissemination of resistant bacterial strains globally. It has been suggested that regional resistance levels could affect international travel and commerce, with people less likely to be willing to travel to areas where they could develop problematic bacterial infections. That AMR levels are only rising, despite implementation of additional healthcare measures in the more economically developed countries of the world, highlights the need for novel approaches to tackling the AMR problem (O' Neil, 2014.).

The effects of antibacterial resistance are not limited to those patients who develop bacterial infections; wider medical procedures stand to be impacted. Antibiotic prophylaxis is commonly employed, both preoperatively for a variety of surgical procedures and for immunocompromised patients undergoing chemotherapy, to avoid the development of infections (Wenzel, 1992, Teillant *et*

*al.*, 2015, Crader & Bhimji, 2018). Such prophylactic measures will no longer be possible if AMR spreads at its current rate, which could in turn impact the scope of surgical procedures available to clinicians and the quality of patients' lives (O'Neil, 2014).

The ESKAPE pathogens (*Enterococcus faecium, Staphylococcus aureus*, *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, *Acinetobacter baumannii*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and *Enterobacter* species), whilst not the only problematic pathogens, have been identified as requiring special attention since they are responsible for the majority of hospital-acquired infections per annum and show high incidences of AMR (Rice, 2008). With recent observations of strains of Gram-negative ESKAPE bacteria possessing multiple mechanisms of resistance to carbapenems, the drugs of last resort used to treat such infections, the need for new classes of antibiotics with novel modes of action is greater than ever (Limansky *et al.*, 2002, Mena *et al.*, 2006, Rodriguez-Martinez *et al.*, 2009, Papp-Wallace *et al.*, 2011). However, since the 1960s only two new antibiotic classes have been released and the scientific community has been unable to keep pace with the emergence of resistance (Coates *et al.*, 2011).

Investment in antibiotic research by major pharmaceutical companies has declined sharply in recent years, mainly because of the lack of return in investments. Besides a long and difficult regulatory process for new drugs to navigate (Ventola, 2015), antibiotics are typically short term treatments meaning such drugs bring in less revenue for pharmaceutical companies when compared to drugs that are intended to treat long term conditions. In addition, the rise of other infectious diseases with different causative agents, such as acquired immune deficiency syndrome, has caused a shift in focus within the industry, often resulting in reduced budgets available for antibiotics research and development (Alanis, 2005). With healthcare policy increasingly inclined towards the saving of new antimicrobials for treatment of resistant infections, change is required to make antibiotic development more attractive. Solutions include research incentives, such as the Innovative Medicines Initiative "New Drugs for Bad Bugs" workstream which funds antimicrobial discovery research between academics/small enterprises and large companies, simplification of the regulatory landscape, such as the proposed FDA rapid antibacterial approval pathway LPAD (Limited Population Antibacterial Drug), and re-evaluation of the prices of antibiotics in order to provide companies with a better return on their investments (Sukkar, 2013). Until the implementation of such incentives results in an

increased volume of new antibiotic candidates reaching and passing the clinical trial hurdle, interim strategies must be explored to preserve the current clinical arsenal of antibiotics.

## 2. Antimicrobial Resistance

There are four main molecular mechanisms by which bacteria may resist the effects of antibiotics; modification of the target site, modification or destruction of the antibiotic, antibiotic efflux *via* efflux transporters and reduced antibiotic influx through decreased membrane permeability (Figure 1) (Munita & Arias, 2016). These resistance mechanisms can be present together in different combinations in one bacterial cell, potentially allowing high level resistance to multiple antibiotic compounds simultaneously (Nikaido, 2009). Some bacteria possess an innate insensitivity towards certain classes of antibiotics (intrinsic resistance), either through naturally possessing any of the above mechanisms in the absence of artificial antibacterial selection pressure (ampicillin resistance in *Klebsiella* spp.), lack of the antibiotic target (vancomycin resistance in lactobacilli) or lack of a metabolic pathway or enzyme necessary for the activation of the drug (metronidazole resistance in aerobic bacteria) (Bryan & Kwan, 1981, Schaechter *et al.*, 2007).

Resistance towards antibiotics is acquired by bacteria through either vertical evolution (endogenous) or horizontal evolution (exogenous). Vertical evolution involves the occurrence of a spontaneous mutation within the bacterial genome that confers on the bacterium (and subsequently its progeny) increased resistance to a given compound. ~~High~~The process to achieve high level resistance is ~~rarely correlated with single mutations; the process is more~~ often stepwise, wherein the selection pressure of antibiotic treatment causes an initial mutation that allows domination of the pathogen population by the mutant bacteria, followed by subsequent additional mutations that confer an additional survival advantage during further antibiotic therapy. Though mutation frequencies can often be as low as $10^{-8}$, this is offset by the vast numbers of cells in bacterial colonies (Drlica & Perlin, 2011). Work by Santos Costa *et al*. into fluoroquinolone resistance in *S. aureus* showed that, in this case at least, an intermediate resistance phenotype (*via* upregulation of efflux pump expression) is

first to appear and acts as a platform from which higher level resistance mutations can occur by ensuring a sub-lethal intracellular fluoroquinolone concentration (Santos Costa *et al.*, 2015).

Horizontal evolution involves the transfer of a resistance gene from a resistant bacterium to a susceptible bacterium. The mechanisms through which it can occur are conjugation, transduction and transformation. Conjugation involves the transfer of resistance (R) plasmids containing antibiotic resistance genes between bacteria through a conjugative pilus, whilst transformation refers to the alteration of the bacterial genome through the uptake and incorporation of exogenous DNA and transduction involves transfer of bacterial DNA as facilitated by a viral vector. Such transfer mechanisms potentially allow a mechanism acquired by less problematic bacterial strains to spread to a more dangerous bacterial species, with potentially devastating consequences (Alanis, 2005).

The genes encoding different resistance mechanisms are often located on transposons, which makes it easier for them to be transmitted between different bacteria, and some transposons may contain specialised regions called integrons able to include different resistant genes, thereby making a bacterial species resistant to multiple different antibiotics (Alanis, 2005). In addition, bacteria can also have physical states which aid in resisting antibacterial pressure. A variety of both Gram-positive and Gram-negative bacterial species are known assemble in biofilms (Abee *et al.*, 2011), hydrated matrices of extracellular polymeric substance in which the bacterial cells are embedded allowing adherence to both each other and external surfaces. Such structures become problematic when located in urinary catheters or on medical implants; since biofilms are harder for antibiotics to penetrate at lethal concentrations, the biofilm provides resistance to antibiotic action (Donlan, 2002).The bacterial population within the biofilm can also enter into a dormant state where they are not actively growing, and this can also contribute to antibiotic resistance(Gilbert *et al.*, 1990, Wood *et al.*, 2013).

## 3. Antibiotic Resistance Breakers

To tackle the increasing emergence of AMR, alternative treatment strategies have been designed with the collective aim of reducing the number of antibiotics used and preserving the current classes of antibiotic for further clinical use. This review aims to showcase the potential of one such strategy, the

use of antibiotic resistance breakers (ARBs). These are compounds that can increase the effectiveness of current antibiotics by combatting the resistance mechanisms employed against them. ARBs may or may not have direct antibacterial effects and can either be co-administered with or conjugated to failing antibiotics. Though ARBs have previously been referred to as antibiotic adjuvants, the latter also refers to alternative treatments such as drugs which stimulate host defence mechanisms to aid the eradication of bacterial infections (Gill *et al.*, 2015); as such, this review will be restricted to the discussion of compounds that are used to reverse bacterial resistance mechanisms. The major classes of ARBs currently under investigation include modifying-enzyme inhibitors, membrane permeabilisers and efflux pump inhibitors.

The idea of co-administering ARBs with conventional antibiotics stems from dual antibiotic therapy, which has enjoyed success in the past through either synergistic or additive effects of the individual antibiotic agents (Kalan & Wright, 2011), and several ARBs have enjoyed lengthy clinical use including the β-lactamase inhibitors (Drawz & Bonomo, 2010). Successful co-administered ARBs should enhance the effects of antibiotics by combatting the bacterial resistance mechanisms employed against the latter, allowing lower doses of antibiotics to be used. The minimum inhibitory concentration (MIC), the minimal concentration required of a compound to prevent visible growth of the pathogenic species under defined conditions (Wiegand *et al.*, 2008), is a useful term in this regard; the more successful ARBs achieve greater reductions in the MICs of antibiotics versus antibiotic monotherapy. Such potentiation is an attractive prospect, both because reduced antibiotic selection pressure could slow the onset of resistance and because widening of the therapeutic window may allow for the alleviation of side effects experienced by patients on antibiotic monotherapy.

### 3.1. Modifying Enzyme Inhibitors

Bacteria employ a diverse range of enzymes to modify or destroy antibiotics in order to render them ineffective and achieve a resistant phenotype. These enzymes can be categorised by both their mechanisms of action and their substrate antibiotics. Hydrolysis of certain susceptible bonds within the antibiotic molecule, transfer of a functional group to the antibiotic and (less commonly) the

actions of redox and lyase enzymes are all examples of detoxification mechanisms (Wright, 2005). This led to the development of antibiotics that would tolerate their actions, such as the β-lactam flucloxacillin which was designed to tolerate the action of the penicillinases (Sutherland *et al.*, 1970). A method which has found more success is the design of modifying enzyme inhibitors, a term which encompasses the wide variety of chemical compounds that target bacterial enzymes involved in antibiotic modification and destruction. Modifying enzyme inhibitors are used to disrupt bacterial detoxification enzymes, increasing the effectiveness of a co-administered antibiotic. Two major classes are the β-lactamase inhibitors and aminoglycoside-modifying enzymes.

### 3.1.1. B-Lactamase Inhibitors

The most successful class of ARBs is arguably the β-lactamase inhibitors (BLIs). β-lactam antibiotics function by interfering with bacterial cell-wall synthesis, binding to and inactivating the C-terminal transpeptidase domain of penicillin-binding proteins which are responsible for the cross-linking of the peptidoglycan chains in the cell wall (Fisher *et al.*, 2005). The β-lactams include several frequently prescribed families of antibiotics such as the penicillins and cephalosporins. They remain the most widely used class of antibiotics, reported to comprise 65% of the global antibiotic market in 2004 (Elander, 2003), while broad-spectrum penicillins and cephalosporins were reported to be the two most consumed drug classes globally in 2010 (Van Boeckel *et al.*, 2014). β-lactamases (EC 3.5.2.6) are bacterial enzymes that hydrolyse the β-lactam rings such drugs possess, inactivating them. Modification of β-lactam drugs is the major defence mechanism for Gram-negative pathogenic bacteria, with β-lactamases differing in their mechanisms and their substrate specificities (Wilke *et al.*, 2005). Of note, carbapenemases can often act on carbapenem drugs and a wide range of other β-lactams, including penicillins, cephalosporins and monobactams (Queenan & Bush, 2007). These enzymes are of special concern, since carbapenems are generally reserved as a last resort for many complicated infections, both Gram-positive and Gram-negative (Papp-Wallace *et al.*, 2011).

There are two widely accepted classification systems for β-lactamases. The Ambler molecular classification divides them into classes A-D based on sequence homology, each of which function *via*

slightly different mechanisms. All four classes hydrolyse the β-lactam ring, but enzymes of classes A, C and D do so through use of a serine nucleophile, whereas those of class B require a metal cofactor, usually a zinc atom, to achieve the same effect. Because of the need for the metal cofactor, class B β-lactamases may also be referred to as metallo-β-lactamases (MBLs) (Ambler, 1980). An alternative classification, known as the Bush-Jacoby-Medeiros functional classification, is based on substrate specificity and includes four main groups based on inhibitor profile, with group 2 further divided into several subgroups (Bush & Jacoby, 2010). The extended spectrum β-lactamases (ESBLs), often loosely defined as β-lactamases which confer resistance against penicillins, aztreonam and first, second and third generation cephalosporins, are recognised as particularly problematic. ESBLs may be regarded as members of class A of the Ambler molecular classification; with the OXA-type β-lactamases being an exception, named after their ability to hydrolyse oxacillin and members of class D. Carbapenems are usually regarded as the drugs of choice to eradicate strains possessing ESBLs. However, several ESBL-producing clinical isolates have been identified which are resistant to carbapenems (Paterson & Bonomo, 2005). For example, a *P. aeruginosa* strain has been identified which produces both the ESBL PER-1 and the carbapenemase VIM-2 (Docquier *et al.*, 2001).

Several BLIs widely used in the clinical setting are themselves β-lactam compounds. One well documented example is clavulanic acid (Figure 2), commonly sold as the combination products co-amoxiclav (combined with the β-lactam amoxicillin; marketed by GlaxoSmithKline as Augmentin®) and co-ticarclav (combined with ticarcillin; marketed by GlaxoSmithKline as Timentin®). While clavulanic acid displays poor antimicrobial activity *in vivo* (Reading *et al.*, 1983), its β-lactamase inhibitory activity affords the co-administered β-lactam protection from enzymatic degradation (Bush, 1988). Predominantly active against Ambler class A β-lactamases, clavulanic acid irreversibly acylates the catalytic serine residue, resulting in an inactive acyl-enzyme complex. Clavulanic acid has been shown to inhibit the plasmid-encoded β-lactamases of *E. coli* and *S. aureus*, but not the chromosomally-encoded versions found in *Pseudomonas* and *Enterobacter* strains (Wright, 1999). Thus, co-amoxiclav has activity against both amoxicillin-sensitive and select amoxicillin–resistant strains of clinically-relevant pathogenic microorganisms. However, Leflon-Guibout *et al.* studied co-amoxiclav resistance in *E. coli* clinical isolates, defined by an MIC greater

than 16 μg $mL^{-1}$, in 14 French hospitals from 1996 to 1998 and found that the overall resistance rate was 5% with most resistant isolates identified in patients with respiratory tract infections (Leflon-Guibout *et al.*, 2000). Such reports of resistance to the established BLIs (Drawz & Bonomo, 2010) have driven fresh efforts into finding novel alternatives.

Sulbactam (CP-45,899; developed by Pfizer (English *et al.*, 1978)) and tazobactam (YTR 830 H; developed by Taiho Pharmaceutical Co. (Aronoff *et al.*, 1984)) are both penicillanic acid sulfones with β-lactamase inhibitory activity (Figure 2). Both compounds inhibit TEM-type β-lactamases ($IC_{50}$s of 0.03 and 0.01 against TEM-3, respectively), though sulbactam is far less effective against SHV- and OXA-type β-lactamases (Payne *et al.*, 1994). Available combinations of sulbactam with β-lactam antibiotics include ampicillin-sulbactam, which shows limited activity against ESBL-producers including strains of *E. coli* and *K. pneumoniae* (Rafailidis *et al.*, 2007), and cefoperazone-sulbactam, effective against ESBL-positive strains of *Pseudomonas* spp., *Acinetobacter* spp., *Klebsiella* spp. and *E. coli* (Bodey *et al.*, 1989, Mohanty *et al.*, 2005). Sulbactam has also been shown to inhibit penicillin binding protein 3 in *Acinetobacter* spp., granting it direct antibacterial activity against this genus (Penwell *et al.*, 2015).

Combinations of β-lactams and tazobactam currently in clinical use include ceftolozane-tazobactam and piperacillin-tazobactam. Ceftolozane-tazobactam was approved in December 2014 by the FDA for treatment of complicated intra-abdominal and urinary tract infections and shows activity against multidrug-resistant (MDR) *P. aeruginosa* ($MIC_{50}$ 2 μg $mL^{-1}$; $MIC_{90}$ 8 μg $mL^{-1}$), ESBL-negative *K. pneumoniae* ($MIC_{50}$ 0.25 μg $mL^{-1}$; $MIC_{90}$ 0.5 μg $mL^{-1}$) and ESBL-positive *E. coli* ($MIC_{50}$ 0.5 μg $mL^{-1}$; $MIC_{90}$ 4 μg $mL^{-1}$), among others. A dose reduction is required for patients with renal impairment, depending on creatinine clearance (Cho *et al.*, 2015). In comparison, work by Mohanty *et al.* demonstrated the piperacillin-tazobactam combination, approved by the FDA in 1993 (Shlaes, 2013), to have superior percentage coverage of ESBL-positive strains of *Pseudomonas* spp., *Klebsiella* spp., *E. coli*, *Enterobacter* spp. and *Citrobacter* spp. versus cefoperazone-sulbactam and ticarcillin-clavulanic acid. In India, the cephalosporin cefepime has been used with tazobactam and this combination is gaining ground as an attractive new prospect for the treatment of MDR Gram-negative pathogens (Bush, 2015, Livermore *et al.*, 2018).

Brobactam (BRL 25214; Figure 2), structurally similar to sulbactam and tazobactam, was developed by LEO Pharma A/S as another β-lactamase inhibitor (Wise *et al.*, 1992). The work of Melchior and Keilding demonstrated that brobactam alone possessed 8-50 fold higher potency than clavulanic acid against chromosomally-encoded cephalosporinase enzymes in Enterobacteriaceae and that an ampicillin-brobactam combination held superior activity *in vitro* to co-amoxiclav against *Proteus vulgaris*, *Morganella morganii*, *Citrobacter freundii* and *Yersinia enterocolitica* (Melchior & Keiding, 1991). However, despite favourable results for a combination of brobactam and the β-lactam prodrug pivampicillin from an eight-person tolerability study (Wise *et al.*, 1992), development of brobactam appears to have been discontinued and it is not available for use in the clinic.

AAI101 (Figure 2), a novel penicillanic acid sulfone similar in structure to tazobactam, is an ESBL inhibitor active against some class A and D carbapenemases (Mushtaq, 2014, Nordmann, 2014) that is being developed by Allecra Therapeutics as a combination therapy with cefepime. Crandon and Nicolau reported that the combination (using 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ of AAI101) was effective against a panel of 223 cefepime-resistant Enterobacteriaceae isolates, improving on the $MIC_{50}$ of cefepime by over 512-fold (Crandon, 2014, Crandon & Nicolau, 2015). They subsequently demonstrated a strong correlation between increasing AAI101 concentration and MICs for the cefepime-AAI101 combination in *K. pneumoniae*-infected female ICR mice between 1 and 16 μg $mL^{-1}$ (Crandon & Nicolau, 2015). As of 2017, the combination is in phase II clinical trials (Papp-Wallace, 2017).

As early as the late 1980s, nosocomial isolates resistant to combination therapies involving the aforementioned β-lactam-based BLIs were being reported (Legrand *et al.*, 1988, Ling *et al.*, 1988, Eliopoulos *et al.*, 1989, Cullmann & Stieglitz, 1990). New BLIs were required for the next generation of combination treatments, and to this end classes of structurally divergent compounds with BLI activity were investigated. One such class of newer, non-β-lactam BLIs is the diazabicyclooctanes (DABCOs), based on a (5R)-7-oxo-1,6-diazabicyclo[3.2.1]octan-6-yl sulphate core (Figure 3). The strained nature of this core, further activated towards nucleophilic attack through the incorporation of a sulphate group on one nitrogen of the urea functionality, underlies the β-lactamase inhibitory

activities of the DABCOs. Figure 3 and Table 1 list the structures of the compounds in this class either approved for clinical use or currently in development.

Avibactam (NXL104; developed by Actavis and AstraZeneca; Table 1), when approved for clinical use in the US in 2015, was both the first DABCO brought to market and the first new BLI ~~to be~~ approved in 22 years (Garber, 2015). A comparison by Stachyra *et al.* of avibactam with clavulanic acid, sulbactam and tazobactam showed the former to be superior in inhibitory activity for all Ambler class A and C β-lactamases tested, including TEM-1, KPC-2 and SHV-4; investigation of the mode of action revealed that avibactam covalently modifies a catalytic serine residue in the β-lactamase active site in the same manner as the penicillanic sulfones, but that the highly stable nature of the carbamyl-enzyme complex underpins its enhanced inhibitory activity (Stachyra *et al.*, 2010). In combination with the third-generation cephalosporin ceftazidime (marketed as Avycaz® in the US by Allergan and as Zavicefta® in Europe by Pfizer), it is approved by the FDA for the treatment of complicated intra-abdominal infections in combination with metronidazole and for the treatment of complicated urinary tract infections (Mosley *et al.*, 2016, Wright, 2016). The combination has broad Gram-negative activity, including Enterobacteriaceae and *P. aeruginosa* (Crandon *et al.*, 2012, Flamm *et al.*, 2014, Chalhoub *et al.*, 2015, Sader *et al.*, 2015), and was found to be superior to ceftazidime alone against 120 KPC-producing carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae clinical isolates in a study by Castanheira and co-workers in 2015 (Castanheira *et al.*, 2015). However, while a subsequent study by Castanheira *et al*. found 99.3% of Enterobacteriaceae isolates from US hospitals between 2012 and 2015 were be susceptible to ceftazidime-avibactam (Castanheira *et al.*, 2017), Shields *et al*. have since detailed the first instances of *K. pneumoniae* ceftazidime-avibactam resistance in patients treated with the combination for 10-19 days. They identified the causes of said resistance to be mutations (chiefly a D179Y/T243M double mutation) in the plasmid-located $bla_{KPC-3}$ gene (Shields *et al.*, 2017). As with ceftolozane-tazobactam, patients with renal impairment require a dose reduction according to creatinine clearance levels (Mosley *et al.*, 2016). The separate combinations of avibactam and both ceftaroline and aztreonam are in late-stage clinical trials (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03329092) (Wright, 2016).

Another DABCO in late stage development is relebactam (MK-7655; Merck & Company, Inc.; Table 1), currently being investigated for combination with the carbapenem imipenem and the dehydropeptidase I inhibitor cilastatin (the latter employed to prevent degradation of imipenem in the kidneys). The structure of relebactam is similar to that of avibactam, with a piperazine ring added to the nitrogen of the C2 amide substituent (Mangion *et al.*, 2011). Zhanel *et al.* have recently compiled a series of modal $MIC_{50}$ and $MIC_{90}$ values for both imipenem and imipenem-relebactam based on a review of available *in vitro* studies; they report that relebactam enhances the activity of imipenem versus the majority of Enterobacteriaceae, including KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* (>16 fold reduction in $MIC_{90}$), and imipenem-resistant *P. aeruginosa* (8-fold reduction), though no enhancement was observed against KPC-producing *P. aeruginosa* or *A. baumannii* (Zhanel *et al.*, 2018). As of September 2017, Merck have completed a phase III trial for evaluation of the safety and efficacy of the imipenem-cilastatin-relebactam combination versus imipenem-cilastatin-colistimethate sodium in treatment of imipenem-resistant bacterial infections (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02452047). A number of clinical trials are currently underway involving imipenem-cilastatin-relebactam, including a phase III trial in Japan investigating treatment of complicated intra-abdominal infections and complicated urinary tract infections (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03293485), a phase III noninferiority trial versus piperacillin-tazobactam for treatment of hospital-acquired and ventilator-associated bacterial pneumonia (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02493764) and a phase I trial investigating the individual pharmacokinetic profiles of the three drugs following administration (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03230916).

In August 2013, Naeja Pharmaceutical Inc. were granted a patent for a promising series of novel C2 N-(hydroxy)amide and hydrazide DABCOs (Maiti, 2013), subsequently in-licensed to Fedora Pharmaceuticals (Inc., 2012). Lead compounds identified within this series included FPI-1459, FPI-1465, FPI-1523 and FPI-1602 and, unlike previous DABCOs, they were found to have multiple modes of action; in addition to their BLI activities, they act directly as antibacterial agents through inhibiting penicillin-binding protein 2 and also as potentiators of their accompanying antibiotics in the absence of β-lactamases (Morinaka *et al.*, 2015, King *et al.*, 2016, Bush & Page, 2017, Bush, 2018). Meiji Seika Pharma and Fedora Pharmaceuticals partnered with F. Hoffmann la Roche in January

2015 (Philippidis, 2015) to further develop FPI-1459, renamed nacubactam (RO7079901, previously OP0595, RG6080). In separate papers, Morinaka and co-workers investigated the ability of nacubactam to resensitise CTX-M-15 positive *E. coli*, KPC-positive *K. pneumoniae* and AmpC-derepressed *P. aeruginosa* to piperacillin, meropenem and cefepime both *in vitro* and *in vivo*; they found 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ of nacubactam sufficient to achieve mean MICs of <0.03 *in vitro* for all three β-lactams in the *E. coli* and *K. pneumoniae* strains tested (Morinaka *et al.*, 2016). At this concentration, only the cefepime combination achieved a mean MIC below 2 μg $mL^{-1}$ in the *P. aeruginosa* strains tested, indicating cefepime to be the optimal β-lactam partner for nacubactam (Morinaka *et al.*, 2017). Nacubactam was also observed to retain its β-lactam enhancer effect in Enterobacteriaceae possessing nacubactam-resistant metallo-β-lactamases (Livermore *et al.*, 2016). Having completed a phase I trial in 2014 to assess safety and tolerability in adult Caucasian males (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02134834), nacubactam (Table 1) has since been involved in a number of other phase I trials and appears to be ~~being developed~~in development in combination with meropenem for the treatment of meropenem-resistant Gram-negative infections (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03182504, NCT03174795, NCT02972255 & NCT02975388).

Previously known as WCK 5107, zidebactam (Table 1) is in development by Wockhardt Ltd (Bush & Page, 2017) and was originally patented in 2013 (Patel, 2013). Zidebactam inhibits class A, C and select class D β-lactamases (Khande, 2016) and, like nacubactam, possesses both direct activity against MDR Gram-negative bacteria (Deshpande, 2016) and the capability to augment the activity of β-lactams in the absence of β-lactamases (Livermore, 2016) in a number of species including *A. baumannii* (Moya *et al.*, 2017) and *P. aeruginosa* (Moya *et al.*, 2017). A combination with cefepime, also known as WCK 5222 and FED-ZID, was shown to be effective *in vitro* against a global collection of 7,876 clinical isolates from 2015, consisting of Enterobacteriaceae, *P. aeruginosa* and *Acinetobacter* spp.; in a 1:1 ratio, the combination achieved MICs below or equal to 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ in 99.9% of Enterobacteriaceae isolates and MICs below or equal to 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ in 99.5% of *P. aeruginosa* isolates (Sader *et al.*, 2017). These results are in concurrence with a subsequent, smaller scale study conducted by Sader and co-workers (Sader *et al.*, 2017). However, a separate study by Livermore and co-workers found cefepime-zidebactam to be ineffective (over 32 μg $mL^{-1}$) against

Proteeae, *Serratia* spp. and select strains of *E. coli*, *Klebsiella* spp., *Enterobacter* spp. and *Citrobacter* spp. (Livermore *et al.*, 2017). A number of phase I clinical trials have been completed investigating the safety, tolerability and pharmacokinetics of zidebactam, both alone (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02674347) and in combination with cefepime (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02532140 & NCT02707107) (Preston *et al.*, 2019).

Also in development by Wockhardt Ltd is WCK 5153 (Table 1), a close structural analogue of WCK 5107 differing only in the nature of the aliphatic ring of the side arm moiety (a 3-subsituted piperidine in WCK 5107, a 3-subsituted pyrrolidine in WCK 5153). WCK 5153 inhibits class A, C and some class D β-lactamases, with increased potency versus class C enzymes compared to both avibactam and relebactam (Papp-Wallace *et al.*, 2018). As for WCK 5107, WCK 5153 shows a β-lactam enhancer effect against *A. baumannii* (Moya *et al.*, 2017) and *P. aeruginosa* (Moya *et al.*, 2017), with the combination of cefepime and WCK 5107 achieving MICs of 0.06-4 μg $mL^{-1}$ in a panel of *P. aeruginosa* strains including porin mutants (Moya *et al.*, 2017).

Another DABCO in development by Wockhardt Ltd. is WCK 4234 (Table 1). Like zidebactam, it is active against class A, C and some class D β-lactamases (Patil, 2016). A combination with meropenem, known as WCK 5999, has been shown to be superior to meropenem monotherapy against MDR clinical isolates of *A. baumannii* (Huband, 2016), including OXA-23- and OXA-24-producing strains (Castanheira, 2016, Mushtaq *et al.*, 2017), *K. pneumoniae* (Castanheira, 2016) and *P. aeruginosa* (Huband, 2016).

An effort by Entasis Therapeutics towards the rational design of analogues of avibactam with improved Gram-negative penetration and better activity against class D β-lactamases led to the discovery of ETX2514 (Figure 3), a DABCO analogue with class A, C and broad class D β-lactamase inhibitory activity (Durand-Reville *et al.*, 2017). In particular, activity against the class D enzymes OXA-10, OXA-23 and OXA-24 is significantly improved in ETX2514 versus avibactam (Shapiro *et al.*, 2017). Rate constants of time-dependent β-lactamase inhibition for ETX2514 (compared to avibactam) were approximately 100-fold higher for class A and C enzymes and approximately 1000-fold higher for class D β-lactamases. ETX2514 was also observed to be an inhibitor of penicillin binding protein 2 in *E. coli* and *A. baumannii*, helping explain its direct antibacterial activity against

wider Enterobacteriaceae including *mcr-1*-positive *E. coli* ($MIC_{90}$ 1 μg $mL^{-1}$, 10 strains), *K. pneumoniae* ($MIC_{90}$ 4 μg $mL^{-1}$, 20 strains), *Enterobacter cloacae* ($MIC_{90}$ 1 μg $mL^{-1}$, 10 strains), *Stenotrophomonas maltophilia* ($MIC_{90}$ 16 μg $mL^{-1}$, 18 strains), *Citrobacter* spp. ($MIC_{90}$ 2 μg $mL^{-1}$, 55 strains) and class B β-lactamase-positive and -negative CRE ($MIC_{90}$ 8 μg $mL^{-1}$, 32 strains). The compound was well tolerated up to 2 g $kg^{-1}$ in both rats and dogs in separate 14-day toxicological studies (Durand-Reville *et al.*, 2017).

Imipenem, meropenem, ceftazidime and aztreonam were combined individually with ETX2514 (4 μg $mL^{-1}$) against panels of 202 random *E. coli* clinical isolates and 202 random *P. aeruginosa* clinical isolates, respectively; $MIC_{90}$ values for all four combinations against the *E. coli* panel were below 0.06 μg $mL^{-1}$, whereas imipenem was the most effective β-lactam partner versus *P. aeruginosa* ($MIC_{90}$ 2 μg $mL^{-1}$). In a similar manner, the same four β-lactams and sulbactam were trialled with ETX2514 against 198 random *K. pneumoniae* clinical isolates; in this case, sulbactam was the most effective partner ($MIC_{90}$ 4 μg $mL^{-1}$). The sulbactam-ETX2514 combination was further tested against 1,131 *A. baumannii* clinical isolates, including MDR, meropenem-resistant and colistin-resistant phenotypes, and improved upon sulbactam monotherapy 16-fold (64 – 4 μg $mL^{-1}$) (Durand-Reville *et al.*, 2017). McLeod *et al.* investigated the frequency of spontaneous resistance to sulbactam-ETX2514 in four different *A. baumannii* clinical isolates and found it to be low (<$9.0 \times 10^{-10}$ frequency at 4x MIC of combination) with no ETX2514-resistant β-lactamases detected in resistant mutants (McLeod *et al.*, 2018). ETX2514 has completed an open-label, phase I study (Rodvold *et al.*, 2018) in 30 healthy adults in combination with sulbactam and a 124-person trial both alone and in combination with sulbactam compared with imipenem/cilastatin and a placebo to evaluate its safety, tolerability and pharmacokinetic profile (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02971423). As of April 2018, the combination is undergoing a phase I trial in 30 patients with varying degrees of renal impairment (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03310463) and phase II trial in 80 patients with complicated urinary tract infections (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03445195).

Also in development by Entasis Therapeutics is the DABCO ETX0282, an oral prodrug of ETX1317 (structures not yet disclosed). ETX1317, in line with other members of this class of BLI, enjoys activity against class A, C and D β-lactamases. Like ETX2514, it is an inhibitor of penicillin

binding protein 2 in *E. coli*, affording the compound intrinsic antimicrobial activity. Based on testing in combination against a SHV-18, OXA-2 and OKP-6 positive strain of *K. pneumoniae*, cefpodoxime was selected as the optimal partner for ETX1317 at 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ of the latter (Durand-Réville, 2017). Pharmacokinetic studies in both rats and dogs showed both the prodrug and active form to have high bioavailabilities (>90%) and similar elimination half-lives to cefpodoxime. The combination of ETX0282 and cefpodoxime was effective at the three concentrations of BLI tested (10, 25 and 100 mg $kg^{-1}$; cefpodoxime proxetil fixed at 50 mg $kg^{-1}$) against *E. coli* ARC2687 in a neutropenic murine thigh infection model and against CRE *K. pneumoniae* ARC5118 at 200 and 400 mg $kg^{-1}$ BLI concentrations (O'Donnell, 2017). In addition, the combination of cefpodoxime and 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ ETX1317 was active against 33 of a 35 isolate panel of KPC and/or MBL-positive Enterobacteriaceae (MICs <0.5 μg $mL^{-1}$), outperforming ceftazidime and 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ avibactam (McLeod, 2017). ETX0282 is currently undergoing a phase I clinical trial in healthy volunteers to evaluate pharmacokinetics and safety (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03491748).

Originally developed by LegoChem Biosciences (South Korea) as LCB18 0055, as of September 2017 Geom Therapeutics have secured a worldwide license excluding South Korea to further develop this DABCO, renamed GT-055 (Table 1), in combination with the novel siderophore-conjugated cephalosporin GT-1 (also developed by LegoChem Biosciences and subsequently licensed to Geom Therapeutics) (AdisInsight, 2017). GT-055 is active against class A, C, D and some class B β-lactamases, has intrinsic activity against some Enterobacteriaceae and is reported to potentiate GT-1 against MDR strains of *A. baumannii* and *P. aeruginosa* (Thye, 2018). Against a panel of 334 Enterobacteriaceae clinical isolates, GT-055 was observed to increase GT-1 activity against MBL-positive *E. coli* and *K. pneumoniae* strains ($MIC_{50/90}$ 4/8 μg $mL^{-1}$ for both), including porin/efflux mutant strains (16-fold lower $MIC_{90}$, from 64 μg $mL^{-1}$ to 4 μg $mL^{-1}$) (Sader, 2018). The combination was found to improve upon GT-1 alone in a *K. pneumoniae* murine infection model (Oh, 2018). The combination showed activity against the biothreat pathogen *Yersinia pestis*, both *in vitro* (MIC range <0.03-2 μg $mL^{-1}$) and in mice (90% survival at 30 days post-challenge, dosing 200 mg $kg^{-1}$ GT-1 and 300 mg $kg^{-1}$ GT-055) (Zumbrun, 2018). GT-055 has also been shown to potentiate GT-1 in strains of

*E. coli* with ESBLs that afford greater protection against the latter, such as CTX-M-15, and in strains of *K. pneumoniae* with DHA-1 AmpC (Phuong, 2018).

Boronic acid transition state inhibitors (BATSIs) are a novel class of BLIs with activity against serine β-lactamases. BATSIs are characterised by the presence of a boronic acid functionality, cyclic or acyclic, within the molecule; the electrophilic nature of the boron atom imitates the electrophilic carbonyl centre of a β-lactam ring, but nucleophilic attack by the catalytic serine residue of a β-lactamase generates a tetrahedral enzyme-BATSI adduct, inhibiting the enzyme in a competitive, reversible manner (Rojas *et al.*, 2016).

Of the BATSIs, vaborbactam (RPX7009; developed by Rempex Pharmaceuticals, Inc., A Subsidiary of The Medicines Company; Figure 4) is currently the furthest advanced with respect to clinical development. Hecker *et al.* report that it shows inhibition of a broad spectrum of class A, C and D enzymes, including KPC, CTX-M, SHV, and CMY, and improves upon both clavulanic acid and tazobactam against KPC-2, P99 and CMY-2 (Hecker *et al.*, 2015). Originally partnered with the carbapenem biapenem (RPX2003, also developed by Rempex Pharmaceuticals) (Livermore & Mushtaq, 2013), Goldstein and co-workers found the combination improved upon biapenem monotherapy against select anaerobic Gram-negative bacteria (*Bacteroides fragilis*, *Bacteroides ovatus* and *Fusobacterium mortiferum*) but not significantly for any anaerobic Gram-positive bacteria tested (Goldstein *et al.*, 2013). Livermore and Mushtaq found vaborbactam itself to lack any direct antibacterial activity, but found the biapenem-vaborbactam combination to improve upon biapenem alone against a panel of 145 KPC-positive Enterobacteriaceae isolates (94.4% of isolate MICs below 1 μg $mL^{-1}$ for combination vs. 5.5% for biapenem alone) at a vaborbactam concentration of 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ (Livermore & Mushtaq, 2013). A combination with the cephalosporin cefepime at 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ vaborbactam was active *in vitro* against a panel of 13 Enterobacteriaceae expressing class A, C and D β-lactamases, showing 2 - 256-fold potentiation of cefepime across the panel, and vaborbactam also potentiated the carbapenems biapenem, meropenem, ertapenem and imipenem up to 512-fold versus a panel of 11 Enterobacteriaceae expressing class A carbapenemases (Hecker *et al.*, 2015).

Lapuebla and co-workers evaluated the meropenem-vaborbactam combination (Carbavance®) at 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ vaborbactam *in vitro* against a collection of 4,500 Gram-negative clinical

isolates from 11 New York City hospitals and found it to be highly active against KPC-producing Enterobacteriaceae including *E. coli*, *Enterobacter* spp. and *K. pneumoniae*. 98.5% of KPC-producing Enterobacteriaceae strains showed MICs below 1 μg $mL^{-1}$, but vaborbactam did not potentiate meropenem against *A. baumannii* and *P. aeruginosa*. In addition, *K. pneumoniae* isolates with reduced expression of genes *ompK35* and *ompK36* were less susceptible to the combination (Lapuebla *et al.*, 2015). A number of subsequent studies (Castanheira *et al.*, 2016, Castanheira *et al.*, 2017, Lomovskaya *et al.*, 2017, Hackel *et al.*, 2018, Pfaller *et al.*, 2018) were in agreement with these findings; together, they note a number of additional factors that contribute to increased MICs for meropenem-vaborbactam in *K. pneumoniae* isolates, including possession of metallo-β-lactamases, reduced expression of ompK37, increased expression of the AcrAB-TolC efflux system (Castanheira *et al.*, 2016) and possession of class B or D carbapenemases (Lomovskaya *et al.*, 2017). Sun and co-workers found the frequency of spontaneous resistance to the combination to be $<1 \times 10^{-8}$ in 77.8% of a panel of KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* strains at 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ of both meropenem and vaborbactam (Sun *et al.*, 2017). Reports by Weiss *et al.* and Sabet *et al.* demonstrated that the combination is active in a murine pyelonephritis model (Weiss *et al.*, 2018), an *in vitro* hollow fibre model (Sabet *et al.*, 2018) and murine thigh and lung infection models (Sabet *et al.*, 2018), respectively.

Vaborbactam has completed a number of phase I clinical trials alone (Griffith *et al.*, 2016) and in combination with biapenem (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT01772836) and meropenem (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02073812) (Rubino *et al.*, 2018, Rubino *et al.*, 2018). The meropenem-vaborbactam has completed two phase III trials, evaluating its use against complicated urinary tract infections (Kaye *et al.*, 2018) and infections of carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae (Wunderink *et al.*, 2018), and the FDA approved the combination for the former indication in August 2017 (McCarthy & Walsh, 2017). Meropenem-vaborbactam is currently being evaluated for treatment of hospital-acquired and ventilator-associated bacterial pneumonia in a TANGO III trial (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03006679).

Other notable work in the field of BATSIs includes that of VenatoRx Pharmaceuticals, who are developing the BATSI VNRX-5133 (Figure 4) (Docquier, 2018). Patented in 2016 (Burns, 2016), VNRX-5133 inhibits class A, C and D serine β-lactamases and VIM/NDM class B metallo-β-

lactamases in both carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae and *P. aeruginosa*. X-ray crystallography conducted on VNRX-5133 bound to the class A serine ESBL CTX-M-15 found the compound to bind the enzyme at the catalytic serine residue *via* the boron atom, which was $sp^3$ hybridised. Similar experiments with VIM-2 found that the boron adopted the same hybridisation state, with its hydroxyl group interacting with Zn1 and the Asn233 residue and the cyclic oxygen atom interacting with Zn2 (Docquier, 2018). Steady state inhibition studies confirmed VNRX-5133 to be a potent competitive VIM-2 inhibitor (Daigle, 2018). A combination with cefepime appears promising; of two panels, one of 1,120 recent Enterobacteriaceae isolates and another of 155 NDM- or OXA-positive Enterobacteriaceae isolates, 99% and 81% were inhibited at or below the cefepime breakpoint, respectively (Hackel, 2018, Kazmierczak, 2018). Cefepime activity was also restored to below breakpoint (8 μg $mL^{-1}$) in 93.1% of 245 clinical CRE isolates (Tyrrell, 2018), 70% of 817 isolates of *P. aeruginosa* resistant to cefepime, meropenem or both (Estabrook, 2018) and 90% of 29 ESBL- and carbapenemase-producing *P. aeruginosa* isolates (Donnelly, 2018). 98.3% of 1,066 Enterobacteriaceae urinary tract infection isolates resistant to co-amoxiclav and levofloxacin were susceptible to the combination (Hackel, 2018). Potentiation of cefepime between 8 and over 2048-fold by VNRX-5133 against individual Enterobacteriaceae strains possessing CTX-M-15, KPC, VIM-1, NDM-1 and OXA-48 enzymes has also been reported (C. Hamrick, 2018). The combination has proved effective in murine bacteremia (Weiss, 2018), lung (Weiss, 2018), urinary tract (Weiss, 2018) and neutropenic thigh infection models (Georgiou, 2018), has completed a phase I study in healthy volunteers (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT02955459) and is currently undergoing a phase I drug-drug interaction study (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03332732).

Very few effective inhibitors of metallo-β-lactamases (MBLs) have been discovered to date, with none in clinical use currently. Unlike the serine β-lactamases, MBLs achieve hydrolysis of β-lactam antibiotics *via* a divalent metal cofactor, often zinc (Davies & Abraham, 1974, Wommer *et al.*, 2002). These enzymes are of special concern because of their activity against penicillins, cephalosporins and carbapenems (covering both widely used and last-resort antibiotics) and their resistance to the actions of all BLIs in current clinical use (Palzkill, 2013).

A potential clinically useful MBL inhibitor is aspergillomarasmine A, a natural fungal product that has shown efficacy against the MBLs NDM-1 and VIM-2 and has been shown to resensitise MBL-positive strains of *Pseudomonas* spp., *Acinetobacter* spp. and Enterobacteriaceae to meropenem. Aspergillomarasmine A restored meropenem activity in CD1 mice infected with NDM-1-producing *K. pneumoniae* (>95% survival rate after 5 days, single dose of aspergillomarasmine A and meropenem combination). It is thought to act as a $Zn^{2+}$ ion chelator, achieving demetallation and thus inactivation of MBLs (King *et al.*, 2014).

Discovered in Japan by Meiji Seika Kaisha Ltd., ME1071 is a maleic acid derivative (Yamada *et al.*, 2013) and selective MBL inhibitor capable of potentiating carbapenems and ceftazidime against MBL-positive *P. aeruginosa* (Ishii *et al.*, 2010). Work by Livermore *et al.* demonstrates that, regardless of partner carbapenem, ME1071 achieved its greatest levels of potentiation against strains possessing IMP-type MBLs and its lowest levels against NDM-type MBLs (Livermore *et al.*, 2013). Combined with biapenem, ME1071 significantly prolonged the survival of mice infected with MBL-positive *P. aeruginosa* compared with both control and biapenem monotherapy groups ($P < 0.05$) (Yamada *et al.*, 2013).

The metal chelating agents 1,4,7-triazacyclononane-1,4,7-triacetic acid and 1,4,7,10-tetraazacyclod-odecane-1,4,7,10-tetraacetic acid have been reported by Somboro *et al.* to inhibit NDM, VIM, and IMP-type MBLs (Somboro *et al.*, 2015, Zhang *et al.*, 2018).

Wang *et al.* have reported that a number of Bi(III)-containing compounds, including colloidal bismuth subcitrate (CBS), inhibit a large variety of B1 MBLs (at 32 μg $mL^{-1}$, CBS potentiated meropenem 16-fold against NDM-1-positive *Citrobacter freundii*, 64-fold against VIM-2-positive *E. coli* BL21 and 8-fold against IMP-4-positive *E. coli* BL21). $IC_{50}$ values against NDM-1, VIM-2 and IMP-4 for CBS were 2.81 ± 0.34 μM, 3.55 ± 0.78 μM and 0.70 ± 0.08 μM, respectively. The study concluded that such compounds achieve MBL (NDM-1) inhibition through binding to a cysteine residue (shown to be Cys208 in NDM-1 *via* a C208A mutant), leading to release of Zn(II) from the enzyme. CBS was also observed to suppress resistance mutations in NDM-1-positive bacteria; when added to meropenem (½ MIC concentration) against the NDM-1-positive *E. coli* strains NDM-HK,

CBS reduced the mutation frequency from approximately $4 \times 10^{-7}$ (no CBS) to $1 \times 10^{-10}$ (256 μg $mL^{-1}$ CBS) (Wang *et al.*, 2018).

Recent studies by Spyrakis *et al.* and Cain *et al.* have demonstrated *in silico* screening as a possible method of MBL inhibitory discovery and development. Spyrakis and co-workers docked a commercially available library of compounds with available crystal structures for NDM-1 (protein data bank ID 3Q6X and 3SPU) to identify a number of non-β-lactam compounds with MBL-inhibitory activity (compound 1 $K_i$ 0.72 ± 0.014 μM) (Spyrakis *et al.*, 2018). In contrast, Cain *et al.* used the *de novo* molecular design program SPROUT to generate possible ligands for a crystal structure of NDM-1 (protein data bank ID 3Q6X) and found 2-(mercaptomethyl)benzoic acid as a putative NDM-1 substrate-competitive inhibitor. Further modification of this scaffold resulted in a number of analogues with potent B1 MBL inhibitory activities (compound 5; NDM-1 $IC_{50}$ 0.31 ± 0.05 μM, VIM-2 $IC_{50}$ 0.07 ± 0.05 μM, IMP-1 $IC_{50}$ 0.14 ± 0.05 μM) (Cain *et al.*, 2018).

Two other novel classes of BLI being developed are O-acyl and O-phosphyl hydroxamates. Tilvawala and Pratt assessed the effectiveness of N-phenylcarbonyl and N-tertbutoxycarbonyl derivatives of the cyclic O-acyl-hydroxamic acid, 3H-benzo[d][1,2]oxazine-1,4-dione. These compounds are prodrugs with no BLI activity which spontaneously hydrolyse in aqueous solution to produce O-phthaloyl hydroxamic acids with serine-β-lactamase inhibitor activity, and both can subsequently and reversibly cyclise in solution to form phthalic anhydride, another BLI. For both derivatives, both the O-phthaloyl hydroxamic acid and phthalic anhydride forms can react to form covalent phthaloyl-enzyme complexes and it was found that incubation of either compound with P99 β-lactamase resulted in inhibition of the enzyme ($t_{1/2}$ for turnover of CENTA™ (50 μM) by enzyme (1.0 nM) alone (100s), in presence of phthalic anhydride (500s at 30 mM) and in presence of O-phthaloyl hydroxamic acids (>1500s for both at 10 mM phthalic anhydride, 10 mM hydroxamic acid)). Inhibition was observed to be transient; this was ascribed to hydrolysis of the phthaloyl-enzyme complexes leading to reactivation of the β-lactamase (Tilvawala & Pratt, 2013).

Cyclobutanone derivatives of β-lactams have received attention as potential serine- and metallo-β-lactamase inhibitory compounds (Johnson *et al.*, 2008, Devi & Rutledge, 2017). Johnson and co-workers tested a number of such compounds against representative β-lactamases from classes

A-D (KPC-2, IMP-1, GC1 and OXA-10, respectively); micromolar inhibitory activity was observed against KPC-2 and GC1, with activity against IMP-1 and OXA-10 less pronounced (Johnson *et al.*, 2010).

### 3.1.2. Aminoglycoside-Modifying Enzyme Inhibitors

The aminoglycosides are a family of bacterial protein synthesis inhibitors that bind to the A site of the prokaryotic 70S ribosome and possess bactericidal activity (Doi & Arakawa, 2007). Aminoglycoside resistance is a major concern because of the several important uses of aminoglycoside antibiotics, including treatment of infections of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*. While the initial treatment for *M. tuberculosis* infections usually consists of a combination regimen including rifampicin, ethambutol, pyrazinamide and isoniazid, streptomycin is a suitable alternative when isoniazid resistance has been established or if the patient has any tolerability issues with the initial regimen. Amikacin is a suitable second-line option when there are further issues with resistance or side effects caused by the first-line drugs (Rojano *et al.*, 2019).

Resistance to aminoglycosides may arise through several different mechanisms, including extrusion by efflux pumps, reduced outer membrane permeability, target modification and enzymatic inactivation. Target modification may occur by methylation of specific nucleotides within the 16S rRNA. This resistance mechanism was initially identified in aminoglycoside-producing species such as *Streptomyces* spp., providing them with intrinsic resistance against the antibiotics they produce. This mechanism was subsequently identified in several strains of clinically relevant bacteria such as *P. aeruginosa* (Doi & Arakawa, 2007). However, the most prevalent aminoglycoside resistance mechanism is enzymatic inactivation. As with the β-lactamases, these modifying enzymes may be further subdivided into several groups, members of which achieve the same effects through slightly different mechanisms. The three groups of aminoglycoside modifying enzymes are the aminoglycoside acetyltransferases (AACs), aminoglycoside nucleotidyltransferases (ANTs) and aminoglycoside phosphotransferases (APHs). AACs function by catalysing the acetylation of primary amine groups within the aminoglycoside molecules, using acetyl coenzyme A as a donor substrate.

ANTs are responsible for mediating the transfer of an adenosine monophosphate group to a hydroxyl group in the aminoglycoside molecule, using ATP as a donor substrate, while APHs catalyse the transfer of a phosphate group to the aminoglycoside molecule (Ramirez & Tolmasky, 2010). Several promising inhibitors of these enzymes have been developed, but none have yet entered clinical use.

In 1997, Hon and co-workers reported that APH(3') enzymes (EC 2.3.1.81) show unusually high structural similarity to eukaryotic protein kinases despite minimal sequence homology (Hon *et al.*, 1997). This inspired the testing of protein kinase inhibitors as inhibitors of APHs. Selective inhibition is an important requirement for any such repurposed compound, since the inhibitor must be able to distinguish between eukaryotic protein kinases and APHs. Stogios *et al.* identified pyrazolopyrimidine compounds with selective inhibitory activity against the enzyme APH(3')-Ia, which plays a large role in Gram-negative resistance against aminoglycoside antibiotics, and suggested that these can be further developed to provide a new option for combatting aminoglycoside resistance (Stogios *et al.*, 2013).

Another strategy is the use of bisubstrate analogues, consisting of the aminoglycoside antibiotic and coenzyme A (CoA). This strategy was successfully carried out with gentamicin; the bisubstrate showed inhibitory activity *in vitro* (but not *in vivo*) towards the enzyme AAC(3)-I. It was suggested that this was due to poor compound influx into Gram-negative bacterial cells (Williams & Northrop, 1979). Since this discovery, several aminoglycoside-CoA conjugates have been synthesised, with varying functional groups. It was found that amide-linked bisubstrates that contained sulfoxide and sulfone functionalities showed effective inhibition of AAC(6)-Ii (EC 2.3.1.82) at nanomolar concentrations (Gao *et al.*, 2008).

Boehr *et al.* screened several antimicrobial peptides against the aminoglycoside-modifying enzymes APH(3')-IIIa (EC 2.7.1.95), AAC(6')-Ii and AAC(6')-APH(2″) (EC 2.3.1.81). The bovine peptide indolicidin (primary sequence H-ILPWKWPWWPWRR-$NH_2$) and its analogues CP11CN (H-ILKKWPWWPWRRK-$NH_2$) and CP10A (H- ILAWKWAWWAWRR-$NH_2$) were all demonstrated to inhibit AAC(6')-Ii, with $IC_{50}$ values of 13, 23 and 4.4 μM respectively, and APH(3')-IIIa, with $IC_{50}$ values of 11, 51 and 11 μM respectively (Boehr *et al.*, 2003).

### 3.2. Membrane Permeabilisers

Gram-negative bacteria are intrinsically resistant to several antibiotic classes because of the presence of a second, outer membrane compared to Gram-positive bacteria which these antibiotics cannot penetrate. The Gram-negative bacterial envelope consists of three components; an inner membrane which surrounds the organelles, an outer membrane (OM) and a periplasmic region between the two membranes containing a peptidoglycan layer (Silhavy *et al.*, 2010). The OM consists mainly of lipopolysaccharides (LPS), which are made up of three parts; a polysaccharide referred to as the O-antigen, a core domain consisting of an oligosaccharide component and a lipid region referred to as lipid A (Raetz & Whitfield, 2002). This LPS layer is stabilised by cross-linking, enabled by divalent cations such as $Mg^{2+}$ and $Ca^{2+}$ (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016). The OM contains porins, water-filled protein channels that facilitate entry of hydrophilic molecules into the bacterial cell; mutations in Gram-negative bacteria resulting in reduced porin expression can reduce influx of hydrophilic drugs into these bacteria. This method of antibacterial resistance has been confirmed in several clinically relevant bacterial species, such as *P. aeruginosa* (Fernandez & Hancock, 2012).

Besides directly damaging the cell membrane, various other methods have been suggested to increase rates of antibiotic influx in bacterial cells, such as the use of liposomal drug preparations (Torres *et al.*, 2012). However, it is the use of membrane permeabilisers, compounds that make the Gram-negative outer membrane more permeable to facilitate increased antibiotic influx, that will be reviewed herein. Membrane permeabilisers can function by chelating and removing divalent cations from the OM and/or (in the case of permeabilisers with a net cationic charge) associating with the negatively charged OM to disrupt it, causing a breakdown of OM structure (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016). The effectiveness of putative membrane permeabilisers can be assessed by measuring the level of uptake of substances that would not normally be able to penetrate the Gram-negative outer membrane, such as a hydrophobic probe. The fluorescent dye N-phenyl-1-napthylamine (NPN) is used for this purpose; an increase in fluorescence indicates increased incorporation of NPN into the outer membrane of the pathogen and thus increased outer membrane permeability (Lee *et al.*, 2004). Besides enabling increased influx of antibiotics, membrane permeabilisation alone can be sufficient to

cause bacterial lysis; as such, several of the compounds mentioned in this section also have direct antibacterial activity (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016).

### 3.2.1. The Polymyxins

Polymyxins (see Figure 5 and Table 2), including polymyxin B and polymyxin E (colistin), are antibiotics that function through disruption of the Gram-negative OM. First reported in 1947 (Ainsworth *et al.*, 1947, Benedict & Langlykke, 1947, Stansly *et al.*, 1947), the polymyxins are pentacationic lipopeptides consisting of a cyclic peptide attached to a long fatty acid chain. Colistin itself was available for treatment of Gram-negative bacterial infections from 1959 (Ross *et al.*, 1959), though clinical use decreased from the 1970s to the 1990s because of reports of neurotoxicity and nephrotoxicity (Vaara, 1992, Li *et al.*, 2005, Falagas & Kasiakou, 2006). While Falagas and Kasiakou report that adverse events related to current polymyxin use are less frequent than reported in older literature, possibly due to better understanding of appropriate dosing regimen and the avoidance of simultaneous administration of nephrotoxic and/or neurotoxic drugs (Falagas & Kasiakou, 2006), increased colistin use in recent years has been primarily driven by the onset of resistance to β-lactams, aminoglycosides and quinolones in Gram-negatives (Livermore, 2002). Polymyxins interact electrostatically with the OM to displace $Mg^{2+}$ and $Ca^{2+}$ cations from their binding sites to disrupt membrane integrity, causing cell damage and also facilitating the influx of other molecules, including other antibiotics (Landman *et al.*, 2008). Lin *et al.* found that azithromycin, ineffective against Gram-negative rods, showed synergy with colistin; the combination was effective against MDR-isolates of *P. aeruginosa, K. pneumoniae* and *A. baumannii* (Lin *et al.*, 2015). Synergistic combinations of colistin with other drugs have also been reported; Lee and co-workers found that the combination of colistin and rifampicin at clinically-relevant concentrations was additive or synergistic against MDR strains of *A. baumannii* and suppressed the emergence of colistin resistance (Lee *et al.*, 2013).

The membrane permeabilising effects of colistin towards pandrug-resistant Gram-negative bacteria have been investigated. Pandrug-resistant bacteria refers to bacteria that are resistant to all anti-pseudomonal drugs (penicillins, cephalosporins, carbapenems, monobactams, quinolones,

aminoglycosides) except the polymyxins, although some commentators include the polymyxins in this definition. Mohamed *et al*. measured the effect of 50 μg $mL^{-1}$ of colistin on the cytoplasmic membranes of four pandrug-resistant clinical isolates (*A. baumannii* A182, *P. aeruginosa* P103, *K. pneumoniae* K103 and *E. coli* E9). This concentration of colistin was far in excess of the MICs for the isolates (range 0.625-1.25 μg $mL^{-1}$) and resulted in net membrane leakage in all four isolates. The haemolytic effect of colistin on human red blood cells was also assessed; at a concentration of 12.5 μg $mL^{-1}$, colistin caused approximately 1.3% haemolysis, confirming its selectivity towards bacterial membranes (Mohamed *et al.*, 2016).

### 3.2.2. Polymyxin Derivatives

Increasing levels of polymyxin resistance globally (Cannatelli *et al.*, 2016, Lee *et al.*, 2016, Liu *et al.*, 2016, Rapoport *et al.*, 2016, Skov & Monnet, 2016, Kluytmans, 2017, Haeili *et al.*, 2018) necessitate the development of novel alternatives. Efforts to develop polymyxin derivatives as ARBs to potentiate the actions of antibiotics have been spearheaded in recent decades by Prof. Martti Vaara and co-workers. Chihara *et al*. first described in 1972 the production of a novel, truncated form of polymyxin B, later termed polymyxin B nonapeptide (PMBN; Table 2) (Vaara, 1988). PMBN lacks the fatty acid and terminal diaminobutyric acid moieties of polymyxin B required for bactericidal activity (Vaara, 1988), but it does retain the OM permeabilising character of the latter, a fact first demonstrated by Vaara in 1983 (Vaara & Vaara, 1983). Together with subsequent work, they showed it capable of enhancing penetration of hydrophobic antibiotics, including erythromycin, clindamycin, rifampicin, fusidic acid, novobiocin and cloxacillin, in most polymyxin-susceptible Gram-negative bacteria, including MDR *E. coli*, *K. pneumoniae* and *P. aeruginosa* (Viljanen & Vaara, 1984). Ofek *et al.* tested several polymyxin-susceptible strains of *E. coli*, *K. pneumoniae*, *P. aeruginosa* and *Salmonella typhimurium* with PMBN and found that it sensitised the majority of them to six different antibiotics (ampicillin, erythromycin, lincomycin, nafcillin, novobiocin and vancomycin). The exceptions were a single strain of *P. aeruginosa* resistant to nafcillin, one *E. coli* strain and two *K. pneumoniae* strains resistant to vancomycin; it was suggested that these strains possess resistance mechanisms unrelated

to permeability (Ofek *et al.*, 1994). Zabawa *et al*. posit that development of PMBN ultimately stalled because of similar levels of nephrotoxicity to polymyxin B in rats (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016).

Many membrane permeabilising agents require a net positive charge to exert their effects. However, in a second generation of polymyxin B derivatives, Vaara *et al.* showed that analogues with a reduced number of positive charges display a concomitant reduction in nephrotoxicity. The derivatives, which contain only three positive charges at physiological conditions instead of the usual five, had a lower affinity for rat kidney border brush membranes than polymyxin B. Antibacterial activity was not necessarily compromised; MICs of one derivative, NAB739, were comparable to those of polymyxin B against 17 different *E. coli* strains (range 0.5-1 μg $mL^{-1}$ for NAB739, range 0.25-1 μg $mL^{-1}$ for polymyxin B) and were 2-8 fold higher than the corresponding polymyxin B MICs for strains of *Klebsiella oxytoca*, *K. pneumoniae*, *E. cloacae*, *C. freundii*, *A. baumannii* and *P. aeruginosa*. Furthermore, at sub-MIC concentrations, NAB739 potentiated the activity of several antibiotic drugs against *A. baumannii*, including rifampicin, vancomycin and clarithromycin (Vaara *et al.*, 2008).

Another second generation derivative, NAB741 (Table 2), showed strong synergism with rifampin and clarithromycin against resistant strains of *E. coli*, *K. pneumoniae*, *E. cloacae* and *A. baumannii* and sensitised *E. coli* and *E. cloacae* strains to azithromycin, mupirocin, fusidic acid and vancomycin (Vaara *et al.*, 2010). Further studies detailed reduced cytotoxicity in NAB741 versus polymyxin B, with the former found to have 32-fold cytotoxicity towards LLC-PK1 cells than the latter (Mingeot-Leclercq *et al.*, 2012). These second generation derivatives were patented by Vaara, Vaara and Northern Antibiotic Ltd (Vaara & Vaara, 2009) in 2009 and subsequently licensed to Spero Therapeutics, where NAB741 was given the code SPR741. Corbett *et al.* reported that 8 μg $mL^{-1}$ of SPR741 was sufficient to potentiate thirteen antibiotics (azithromycin, clarithromycin, dalfopristin, erythromycin, fidaxomicin, fosfomycin, fusidic acid, mupirocin, novobiocin, ramoplanin, retapamulin, rifampicin and telithromycin) between 32 and 8,192-fold against *E. coli* ATCC 25922 (Corbett *et al.*, 2017). At 16 μg $mL^{-1}$, SPR741 potentiated ten antibiotics (azithromycin, clarithromycin, erythromycin, fusidic acid, mupirocin, novobiocin, retapamulin, rifampicin, telithromycin and vancomycin) between 32 and 128-fold against *K. pneumoniae* ATCC 43816, and

eight antibiotics (clarithromycin, dalfopristin, erythromycin, fusidic acid, ramoplanin, retapamulin, rifampicin and teicoplanin) between 32 and 128-fold against *A. baumannii* NCTC 12156 (Corbett *et al.*, 2017). Further work by Zurawski and co-workers using a panel of 28 extensively drug-resistant strains of *A. baumannii* found that a combination of 1 μg $mL^{-1}$ rifampicin combined with 4 μg $mL^{-1}$ SPR741 was sufficient to inhibit growth in 27 of the strains (96%). The exception, strain AB3927, was significantly more resistant to rifampicin (MIC >256 μg $mL^{-1}$) compared to the other strains (MIC range 2-16 μg $mL^{-1}$) (Zurawski *et al.*, 2017). As of December 2017, SPR741 has completed two phase I clinical trials; a 64-person, first-in-man study to assess safety and tolerability (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03022175) and a 27-person trial evaluating separate combinations of SPR741 and ceftazidime, piperacillin/tazobactam and aztreonam (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03376529).

### 3.2.3. Other Permeabilisers

Antimicrobial peptides (AMPs), an umbrella term encompassing a diverse array of compounds produced by a variety of organisms to combat infections of pathogenic microorganisms, have been investigated for use as ARBs. The temporins, the first 10 members of which were isolated from the skins secretions of the European common frog *Rana temporaria*, are a notable example; Giacometti *et al.* investigated the activity of temporin A against *Enterococcus faecalis* and reported both direct activity and synergism with imipenem and co-amoxiclav (Simmaco *et al.*, 1996, Giacometti *et al.*, 2005). LL-37, a cathelicidin class antimicrobial peptide found in humans, was found by Lin and colleagues to potentiate the macrolide antibiotic azithromycin and the combination to be synergistic at sub-MIC concentrations against MDR strains of *P. aeruginosa*, *K. pneumoniae* and *A. baumannii* (Lin *et al.*, 2015). Synthetic AMPs appear equally attractive ARB candidates; Lainson *et al.* have described synergy between a novel bivalent peptide, ASU014, and the narrow spectrum β-lactam oxacillin against MRSA at sub-MIC concentrations of both compounds both *in vitro* and in a skin infection model (Lainson *et al.*, 2017). A more thorough discussion of antimicrobial peptides in this capacity can be found in previous summaries (Kosikowska & Lesner, 2016).

Peptidomimetics are synthetic compounds that mimic the membrane permeabilization mechanism of action of antimicrobial peptides, but are stable to enzymatic degradation. A peptidomimetic library was designed by Radzishevsky *et al.* with alternating acyl chains and cationic amino acids, called oligo-acyl-lysyls, with the purpose of avoiding the formation of undesirable secondary structures. Compound $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ exhibited significant antimicrobial activity against several Gram-negative bacteria, including *Klebsiella* spp. and *Pseudomonas* spp., and showed no increase in MICs after several subcultures, indicating a low probability of resistance emerging. Furthermore, $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ showed minimal haemolytic activity up to at least 156 μM, a concentration 100-fold higher than its MIC for several bacteria (Radzishevsky *et al.*, 2007). A subsequent study from the same group found that $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ at ½ MIC concentration was capable of potentiating several cytoplasm-targeting antibiotics (erythromycin, clarithromycin and tetracycline) up to 256-fold versus four MDR *E. coli* clinical isolates, but was far less efficient at potentiating periplasm-targeting compounds such as β-lactams. The authors concluded that $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ synergises with efflux-afflicted antibiotics to increase their influx into the bacterial cell, thereby circumventing this resistance mechanism (Livne *et al.*, 2010). Further work has established the ability of macromolecular assemblies of $C_{12}K\text{-}7\alpha_8$ to potentiate erythromycin in male ICR mice infected with MDR *E. coli* (Sarig *et al.*, 2011). Another oligo-acyl-lysyl, $C_{12(\omega7)}X$, has been demonstrated to reduce the MIC of rifampicin against *E. coli*, *K. pneumoniae*, *P. aeruginosa* and *Salmonella enterica* (Jammal *et al.*, 2015).

Li and co-workers have demonstrated that cholic acid derivatives are suitable alternatives to polymyxins as ARBs. The derivatives were designed to include structural elements present in the polymyxins, including three primary amine groups and associated hydrophobic chains. Of the derivatives assessed, compound 5 showed particular promise for use as an ARB; while it showed weak direct antibiotic activity against *P. aeruginosa*, *E. coli* and *K. pneumoniae* strains (MIC range 20-50 μg $mL^{-1}$), it showed synergism with erythromycin, novobiocin and rifampicin at concentrations as low as 0.16-5.3 μg $mL^{-1}$ against the aforementioned strains (strains were resistant to all three antibiotics in monotherapy) (Li *et al.*, 1999). A further advantage of cholic acid derivatives is their activity against Gram-positive cocci and fungi. Compound 5 had MICs of 3.3, 2.0 and 4.2 μg $mL^{-1}$ against *E. faecalis, S. aureus,* and *Streptococcus pyogenes*, respectively, and had an MIC of 14 μg

mL$^{-1}$ against *Candida albicans*, improving on polymyxin B by over four-fold in all cases. However, commercial development of this compound may be complicated because of its significant haemolytic activity (100 μg mL$^{-1}$).

Another example of a permeabiliser is ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid, a chaotropic agent that has been shown to release a large proportion of LPS from the OM. It functions by chelating the divalent cations present in the LPS layer, thereby compromising the integrity and stability of the OM (Vaara, 1992). Polyethyleneimine, a cationic polymer, has also shown membrane permeabilising effects. However, instead of releasing LPS, it functions by intercalating into the OM (Helander *et al.*, 1997, Helander *et al.*, 1998). Alakomi *et al.* assessed NPN uptake for several membrane permeabilisers, including ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid and polyethyleneimine, and found that both caused increased NPN uptake in *Pseudomonas* sp. and *Stenotrophomonas nitritireducens* strains. The clinical benefits of polyethyleneimine have been investigated; it was shown in a susceptibility study to induce an increased susceptibility of a *Pseudomonas* sp. strain to erythromycin, novobiocin and fusidin. However, susceptibilities of *S. nitritireducens* and *Sinorhizobium morelense* strains to the same antibiotics did not show similar improvements (Alakomi *et al.*, 2006).

Plant-derived phenolic compounds, a group of secondary metabolites abundant in fruit, vegetables and berries, have been shown to possess membrane permeabilising activity. The effect of berry-derived phenolic compounds on the OM permeability of *Salmonella* species was studied by Alakomi *et al*. It was shown that several of these compounds, such as 3-phenylpropionic acid, efficiently permeabilised the membrane as indicated by an increased NPN uptake. Their destabilising effect on the OM, acting on the divalent cations, was confirmed by the addition of $MgCl_2$ which partially abolished this effect. The same study also found that the use of organic acids present in berries, such as sorbic and benzoic acid, also resulted in an increased NPN uptake and LPS release.

### 3.3. Efflux Pump Inhibitors

Bacterial efflux pumps act to decrease intracellular concentrations of antibiotics by pumping antibiotics out of bacterial cells, thereby reducing their effectiveness. The presence of efflux systems has been confirmed in prokaryotic species, archaea and both inferior and superior eukaryotic species

(Van Bambeke *et al.*, 2003). Their main function is the extrusion of undesirable compounds from cells; these include heavy metals (Nies, 2003), organic solvents (Ramos *et al.*, 2002), dyes such as ethidium bromide (Kaatz *et al.*, 1993), amphiphilic detergents (Ma *et al.*, 1994), biocides (Costa *et al.*, 2013), quorum sensing molecules (Pearson *et al.*, 1999) and metabolites (Van Dyk *et al.*, 2004) in addition to antibiotics. The presence of efflux pumps and their clinical significance in contributing towards AMR has been confirmed in many bacteria, including *M. tuberculosis* (Ainsa *et al.*, 1998) and *P. aeruginosa*. The latter species possesses the tripartite RND systems MexAB-OprM, MexXY-OprM, MexCD-OprJ and MexEF-OprN, which together can extrude fluoroquinolones, tetracycline, chloramphenicol and some β-lactams to achieve a multidrug resistant phenotype (Piddock, 2006). Efflux systems have also been implicated in biofilm formation in a number of different bacterial species; a more detailed discussion of this area can be found in previous reviews on the subject (Alav *et al.*, 2018).

Prokaryotic efflux systems can be categorised into a number of superfamilies according to their energy source, substrates they can act on, composition and membrane-spanning regions. These include the resistance-nodulation-division (RND) family, the major facilitator superfamily (MFS), the ATP-binding cassette (ABC) superfamily, the small multidrug resistance (SMR) family and the multidrug and toxic compound extrusion (MATE) family (Sun *et al.*, 2014). Substrate specificity varies between different pumps; some are drug-specific while others act on multiple drugs. Genes for multidrug-extruding pumps are usually found on chromosomes, while drug-specific efflux systems are located on mobile gene elements which can be transferred between different bacteria *via* horizontal gene transfer (Poole, 2007).

A popular approach to combatting bacterial efflux systems has been the development of efflux pump inhibitor (EPI) compounds. A diverse array of EPI compounds have been reported to date (Stavri *et al.*, 2007, Mahmood *et al.*, 2016), both from natural product screening, *de novo* synthetic efforts and in the form of repurposed previously-approved drugs, and these are detailed in Table 3. However, at the time of writing no discrete EPI compound has been approved for clinical use. While unacceptable toxicities would appear to be the most touted explanation, this position may not be unilaterally correct (Lomovskaya, 2018, Opperman, 2018). Most EPIs investigated thus far

adhere to a 'cork-in-bottle' method of blocking pumps, serving to physically obstruct passage of substrate molecules through the transporter. But in the absence of compounds able to covalently modify their target pumps, this approach allows for a degree of competition for pump binding between the substrate antibiotic and the inhibitor, with the result that levels of potentiation observed are typically modest (Figure 6).

Two alternative interpretations of the EPI paradigm could address this problem. The design of agents, either small molecule or biologic in nature, capable of selectively binding the promoter regions of the genes encoding efflux transporters could allow for the efflux problem to be circumvented entirely by preventing pump expression. Jeon and Zhang employed peptide nucleic acids, synthetic DNA-mimicking polymers, to this end and achieved decreased expression of the RND-type CmeABC efflux pump in *Campylobacter jejuni*, sensitising it to ciprofloxacin and erythromycin. Addition of the peptide nucleic acid, CmeA-PNA, at a concentration of 1 μM resulted in a 2-fold reduction of the MICs of both antibiotics, while at a concentration of 2 μM it caused 8- and 4-fold reductions in the MICs of ciprofloxacin and erythromycin, respectively (Jeon & Zhang, 2009). Alternatively, covalently modified antibiotics with EPI character could provide a conventional pump blocking agent free of the aforementioned competitive binding disadvantage and thus be better able to improve upon the parent antibiotic (Laws *et al.*, 2017).

## 4. Future Perspective and Conclusion

Antibiotic resistance is increasing at an alarming rate and is now widely recognised as a global issue that requires urgent attention. Despite several strategies being deployed, resistance levels are still of huge concern, and antibiotic resistance breakers (ARBs) represent a promising avenue of research to counter this. Yet as things stand, the only class of ARBs to make a significant impact in the clinic is the β-lactamase inhibitors; factors underpinning both the successes of enzyme inhibitors and the failures of efflux pump inhibitors and membrane permeabilisers as adjunct therapies must be appreciated if a more complete suite of clinically-approved ARBs is to be realised.

The conventional ARB approach – that of using discrete antibiotic and ARB compounds in combination to enhance the action of the former – deserves re-examining. Undoubtedly it has advantages, chiefly an inherent flexibility in the nature of the combined agents and the possibility of synergy between the two drugs. But these are offset by a number of problems, including the increased regulatory burden resulting from combining two drugs and a caveat that the pharmacokinetic profiles of the combined drugs be similar (Gonzalez-Bello, 2017). The latter has suited development of β-lactam-BLI combinations since BLIs necessarily resemble β-lactam antibiotics in structure, but likely poses more of a challenge in the cases of membrane permeabilisers and efflux pump inhibitors where the ARBs will likely not structurally resemble the antibiotic they potentiate. This hurdle may be circumvented by embracing other methodologies, such as covalent modification of substrate antibiotics to introduce additional ARB character (Laws *et al.*, 2017).

Further research within the field must aim for derivatives with improved toxicological profiles, since several of the compounds mentioned herein are unsuitable for further clinical development for this reason (Zabawa *et al.*, 2016, Lomovskaya, 2018). In this regard, the investigation of less nephrotoxic derivatives of polymyxin B (Corbett *et al.*, 2017, Zurawski *et al.*, 2017) (ClinicalTrials.gov, NCT03022175 & NCT03376529) and continued refinement of existing efflux pump inhibitor scaffolds (Opperman *et al.*, 2014, Vargiu *et al.*, 2014, Aron & Opperman, 2016, Opperman, 2018) is encouraging. Another option here, as noted by David Brown in his 2015 review on the subject, is the repurposing of previously-approved drugs for use as ARBs or their use as hit scaffolds in ARB development (Brown, 2015). This would presumably serve to expedite the market entry of any resulting therapies and is an attractive option.

*De novo* techniques must play a role in ARB development; an area which will likely drive development of future ARBs through enhancing understanding of ARB mechanisms of action is computational modelling of specific biological targets and systems. This is particularly true in the case of efflux inhibition, where in the absence of crystal structures (due to the complex, transmembrane nature of prokaryotic efflux transporters), use of computer processing power to develop a mechanistic understanding of efflux inhibition is critical (Ramaswamy *et al.*, 2016, Jamshidi *et al.*, 2018). The current state of technology necessitates a compromise between accuracy

and computational burden; systems on the protein scale are modelled using coarse grain molecular dynamics simulations, with more accurate and resource-intensive quantum mechanical simulations reserved only for small areas therein (Chaskar *et al.*, 2017). However, with increasing interest and investment in much-vaunted quantum computing technology (Preskill, 2018), the gains in processor power required for quantum mechanical simulations to be applied to protein-sized systems may soon be within reach. Such advances could conceivably allow a more accurate suite of *in silico* modelling tools to drive new generations of both antibiotic and ARB compounds towards the clinic.

The scientific community can also look beyond small-molecules to biologics and related technologies in order to realise the next generation of ARBs. Researchers need to further explore the use of biologics in targeted delivery to overcome resistance and reduce the selection pressure associated with non-targeting broad-spectrum antibiotics. The success of antibody-drug conjugates as cancer therapies has led to research into antibiotic-antibody conjugates using bacteria-specific antibodies (Mariathasan & Tan, 2017) and there has been some early success at the pre-clinical level to treat intracellular *S. aureus* (Lehar *et al.*, 2015). Phage therapy, which uses viruses that specifically infect bacterial cells, also deserves mention; though its discovery and first use predates that of modern antibiotics, doubts surrounding the efficacy of phage preparations led to their supersession by the latter (Sulakvelidze *et al.*, 2001). Phage therapy is not widely used currently and is approved in few countries (Sulakvelidze *et al.*, 2001), but previous data shows its potential for treating infections of *E. coli* (Smith & Huggins, 1982), *P. aeruginosa*, *A. baumannii* (Soothill, 1992) and *K. pneumoniae* (Bogovazova *et al.*, 1991) in mice and several phage preparations have undergone phase I/II clinical trials, including a topical preparation for *E. coli* and *P. aeruginosa* infections in burn wounds (Gill *et al.*, 2015).

The use of nucleic acid-based aptamers is another promising direction and can be used for the specific recognition of infectious agents as well as for blocking their functions. Systematic evolution of ligands by exponential enrichment (SELEX) technologies are being employed to identify aptamers that can detect specific pathogens (Alizadeh *et al.*, 2017). Aptamers could be used to develop nucleic acid-based detection systems that can detect bacteria directly in a real complex matrix without preliminary concentration, which is often a limiting factor in developing rapid diagnostics. Aptamers

able to detect and often block critical function have already been reported for *S. enterica*, *S. aureus* and *M. tuberculosis* and this represents an important development towards the realisation of such diagnostic platforms (Alizadeh *et al.*, 2017).

A novel delivery platform using nanocarriers could be used to overcome the permeability barrier encountered in Gram-negative bacteria. Nanocarriers can also be used to selectively deliver high concentrations of antibiotics locally, thus avoiding systemic side effects. Several strategies have been studied in order to deliver antibiotics such as the use of antimicrobial polymers, nanoparticles and liposomes. Success with these strategies has been limited, but it is expected that with more research and advancement of technology, nanodelivery can become an important tool to overcome bacterial resistance (Gao *et al.*, 2014).

The BLIs in the clinic today were, by their very nature, developed after their partner antibiotics. However, the fact that the majority of BLIs have arrived on the clinical scene many decades after their partner β-lactams were first approved (Drawz & Bonomo, 2010) likely reflects the relatively recent drive to address the problem of antimicrobial resistance. This typifies the current reactive nature of antibiotic research and development, 'patching up' a failing arsenal as it declines. Going forward, we hope that a new wave of funding schemes such as non-profit private-public partnerships (such as CARB-X) and government-funded programmes (such as the EU-backed Innovative Medicines Initiative) can drive a change in this methodology. A more proactive, diagnostics-driven approach to ARB development would allow the lifespans of current antibiotics to be maximised when practised in combination with wider efforts such as antimicrobial stewardship and increased public awareness of AMR.

## Funding

This work was supported by the Biotechnology and Biological Sciences Research Council [grant number BB/M015033/1].

## Competing Interests

The authors declare no competing interests.

# References


Abee T, Kovacs AT, Kuipers OP & van der Veen S (2011) Biofilm formation and dispersal in Gram-positive bacteria. *Curr Opin Biotechnol* **22**: 172-179.

AdisInsight (2017) Research programme: beta lactamase inhibitors - LegoChem Biosciences/Geom Therapeutics. Vol. 2018 p.^pp. Adis Insight.

Ainsa JA, Blokpoel MC, Otal I, Young DB, De Smet KA & Martin C (1998) Molecular cloning and characterization of Tap, a putative multidrug efflux pump present in Mycobacterium fortuitum and Mycobacterium tuberculosis. *J Bacteriol* **180**: 5836-5843.

Ainsworth GC, Brown AM & Brownlee G (1947) Aerosporin, an antibiotic produced by Bacillus aerosporus Greer. *Nature* **159**: 263.

Alakomi HL, Paananen A, Suihko ML, Helander IM & Saarela M (2006) Weakening effect of cell permeabilizers on gram-negative bacteria causing biodeterioration. *Appl Environ Microbiol* **72**: 4695-4703.

Alakomi HL, Puupponen-Pimia R, Aura AM, Helander IM, Nohynek L, Oksman-Caldentey KM & Saarela M (2007) Weakening of salmonella with selected microbial metabolites of berry-derived phenolic compounds and organic acids. *J Agric Food Chem* **55**: 3905-3912.

Alanis AJ (2005) Resistance to antibiotics: are we in the post-antibiotic era? *Arch Med Res* **36**: 697-705.

Alav I, Sutton JM & Rahman KM (2018) Role of bacterial efflux pumps in biofilm formation. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **73**: 2003-2020.

Alizadeh N, Memar MY, Moaddab SR & Kafil HS (2017) Aptamer-assisted novel technologies for detecting bacterial pathogens. *Biomed Pharmacother* **93**: 737-745.

Ambler RP (1980) The structure of beta-lactamases. *Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci* **289**: 321-331.

Aron Z & Opperman TJ (2016) Optimization of a novel series of pyranopyridine RND efflux pump inhibitors. *Curr Opin Microbiol* **33**: 1-6.

Aronoff SC, Jacobs MR, Johenning S & Yamabe S (1984) Comparative activities of the beta-lactamase inhibitors YTR 830, sodium clavulanate, and sulbactam combined with amoxicillin or ampicillin. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **26**: 580-582.

Benedict RG & Langlykke AF (1947) Antibiotic activity of Bacillus polymyxa. *J Bacteriol* **54**: 24.

Bodey GP, Miller P & Ho DH (1989) In vitro assessment of sulbactam plus cefoperazone in the treatment of bacteria isolated from cancer patients. *Diagn Microbiol Infect Dis* **12**: 209S-214S.

Boehr DD, Draker KA, Koteva K, Bains M, Hancock RE & Wright GD (2003) Broad-spectrum peptide inhibitors of aminoglycoside antibiotic resistance enzymes. *Chem Biol* **10**: 189-196.

Bogovazova GG, Voroshilova NN & Bondarenko VM (1991) [The efficacy of Klebsiella pneumoniae bacteriophage in the therapy of experimental Klebsiella infection]. *Zh Mikrobiol Epidemiol Immunobiol* 5-8.

Brown D (2015) Antibiotic resistance breakers: can repurposed drugs fill the antibiotic discovery void? *Nat Rev Drug Discov* **14**: 821-832.

Bryan LE & Kwan S (1981) Mechanisms of aminoglycoside resistance of anaerobic bacteria and facultative bacteria grown anaerobically. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **8 Suppl D**: 1-8.

Burns CJ, Daigle, D., Liu, B., McGarry, D., Pevear, D. C., Trout, R. E. L. (2016) BETA-LACTAMASE INHIBITORS. p.^pp. VenatoRx Pharmaceuticals, Inc., USA.

Bush K (1988) Beta-lactamase inhibitors from laboratory to clinic. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **1**: 109-123.

Bush K (2015) A resurgence of beta-lactamase inhibitor combinations effective against multidrug-resistant Gram-negative pathogens. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* **46**: 483-493.

Bush K (2018) Game Changers: New beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Combinations Targeting Antibiotic Resistance in Gram-Negative Bacteria. *ACS Infect Dis* **4**: 84-87.

Bush K & Jacoby GA (2010) Updated functional classification of beta-lactamases. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 969-976.

Bush K & Page MGP (2017) What we may expect from novel antibacterial agents in the pipeline with respect to resistance and pharmacodynamic principles. *J Pharmacokinet Phar* **44**: 113-132.

C. Hamrick JC, Chatwin, C. L., John, K. J., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Xerri, L. (2018) The ability of broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor VNRX-5133 to restore bactericidal activity of cefepime in Enterobacteriaceae- and P. aeruginosa-expressing Ambler class A, B, C and D enzymes is demonstrated using time-kill kinetics. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Cain R, Brem J, Zollman D*, et al.* (2018) In Silico Fragment-Based Design Identifies Subfamily B1 Metallo-beta-lactamase Inhibitors. *J Med Chem* **61**: 1255-1260.

Cannatelli A, Giani T, Antonelli A, Principe L, Luzzaro F & Rossolini GM (2016) First Detection of the mcr-1 Colistin Resistance Gene in Escherichia coli in Italy. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 3257-3258.

Castanheira M, Mendes RE & Sader HS (2017) Low Frequency of Ceftazidime-Avibactam Resistance among Enterobacteriaceae Isolates Carrying blaKPC Collected in U.S. Hospitals from 2012 to 2015. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Castanheira M, Rhomberg PR, Flamm RK & Jones RN (2016) Effect of the beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Vaborbactam Combined with Meropenem against Serine Carbapenemase-Producing Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 5454-5458.

Castanheira M, Huband MD, Mendes RE & Flamm RK (2017) Meropenem-Vaborbactam Tested against Contemporary Gram-Negative Isolates Collected Worldwide during 2014, Including Carbapenem-Resistant, KPC-Producing, Multidrug-Resistant, and Extensively Drug-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Castanheira M, Mills JC, Costello SE, Jones RN & Sader HS (2015) Ceftazidime-avibactam activity tested against Enterobacteriaceae isolates from U.S. hospitals (2011 to 2013) and characterization of beta-lactamase-producing strains. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 3509-3517.

Castanheira M, Rhomberg, P. R., Lindley, J. M., Jones, R. N., Sader, H. S. (2016) Activity of the New Carbapenem/β-Lactamase Inhibitor Combination WCK 5999 against Gram-Negative Isolates Producing Oxacillinases (OXAs). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Castanheira M, Rhomberg, P. R., Schaefer, B. A., Jones, R. N., Sader, H. S. (2016) In vitro Activity of WCK 5999, a Carbapenem/β-lactamase Inhibitor Combination Tested against Contemporary KPC-producing Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Chalhoub H, Tunney M, Elborn JS, Vergison A, Denis O, Plesiat P, Kahl BC, Van Bambeke F & Tulkens PM (2015) Avibactam confers susceptibility to a large proportion of ceftazidime-resistant Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolates recovered from cystic fibrosis patients. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **70**: 1596-1598.

Chaskar P, Zoete V & Rohrig UF (2017) On-the-Fly QM/MM Docking with Attracting Cavities. *J Chem Inf Model* **57**: 73-84.

Cho JC, Fiorenza MA & Estrada SJ (2015) Ceftolozane/Tazobactam: A Novel Cephalosporin/beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Combination. *Pharmacotherapy* **35**: 701-715.

Coates AR, Halls G & Hu Y (2011) Novel classes of antibiotics or more of the same? *Br J Pharmacol* **163**: 184-194.

Corbett D, Wise A, Langley T*, et al.* (2017) Potentiation of Antibiotic Activity by a Novel Cationic Peptide: Potency and Spectrum of Activity of SPR741. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Costa SS, Viveiros M, Amaral L & Couto I (2013) Multidrug Efflux Pumps in Staphylococcus aureus: an Update. *Open Microbiol J* **7**: 59-71.

Crader MF & Bhimji SS (2018) Preoperative Antibiotic Prophylaxis. *StatPearls,*p.^pp. Treasure Island (FL).

Crandon JL & Nicolau DP (2015) In Vitro Activity of Cefepime/AAI101 and Comparators against Cefepime Non-susceptible Enterobacteriaceae. *Pathogens* **4**: 620-625.

Crandon JL & Nicolau DP (2015) In vivo activities of simulated human doses of cefepime and cefepime-AAI101 against multidrug-resistant Gram-negative Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 2688-2694.

Crandon JL, Schuck VJ, Banevicius MA, Beaudoin ME, Nichols WW, Tanudra MA & Nicolau DP (2012) Comparative in vitro and in vivo efficacies of human simulated doses of ceftazidime and ceftazidime-avibactam against Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **56**: 6137-6146.

Crandon JL, Nicolau, D. (2014) Comparative potency of cefepime and cefepime/AAI101 against highly resistant Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. Washington, DC.

Cullmann W & Stieglitz M (1990) Antibacterial activity of piperacillin and tazobactam against beta-lactamase-producing clinical isolates. *Chemotherapy* **36**: 356-364.

Daigle DM, Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J. (2018) Kinetic mechanism and parameters of inhibition of serine KPC-2, CTX-M15, p99 AmpC and metallo VIM-2 by the broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor VNRX-5133. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Davies RB & Abraham EP (1974) Metal Cofactor Requirements of Beta-Lactamase Ii. ~~*Biochemical Journal*~~*Biochem J* **143**: 129-135.

Deshpande PK, Bhavsar, S. B., Joshi, S. N., Pawar, S. S., Kale, R. P., Mishra, A., Jadhav, S. B., Pavase, L. S., Gupta, S. V., Yeole, R. D., Rane, V. P., Ahirrao, V. K., Bhagwat, S. S., Patel, M. V. (2016) WCK 5107 (Zidebactam, Zid): structure activity relationship (Sar) of novel bicyclo acyl hydrazide (Bch) pharmacophore active against Gram-negatives including Pseudomonas (Pa). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Devi P & Rutledge PJ (2017) Cyclobutanone Analogues of beta-Lactam Antibiotics: beta-Lactamase Inhibitors with Untapped Potential? *Chembiochem* **18**: 338-351.

Docquier JD, Luzzaro F, Amicosante G, Toniolo A & Rossolini GM (2001) Multidrug-resistant Pseudomonas aeruginosa producing PER-1 extended-spectrum serine-beta-lactamase and VIM-2 metallo-beta-lactamase. *Emerg Infect Dis* **7**: 910-911.

Docquier JD, De Luca, F., Benvenuti, M., Pozzi, C., Daigle, D. M., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Mangani, S. (2018) Structural basis for serine- and metallo-β-lactamase inhibition by VNRX-5133, a new β-lactamase inhibitor (BLI) in clinical development. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Doi Y & Arakawa Y (2007) 16S ribosomal RNA methylation: emerging resistance mechanism against aminoglycosides. *Clin Infect Dis* **45**: 88-94.

Donlan RM (2002) Biofilms: microbial life on surfaces. *Emerg Infect Dis* **8**: 881-890.

Donnelly R, Kloezen, W., Goldman, M., Van Mil, A. C., Lagarde, C. M., Meletiadis, J., and Mouton, J. W. (2018) In vitro activity of cefepime alone and in combination with the broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor VNRX-5133 against ESBL and carbapenamases harbouring Enterobacteriaceae and Pseudomonas spp. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Drawz SM & Bonomo RA (2010) Three decades of beta-lactamase inhibitors. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **23**: 160-201.

Drlica K & Perlin D (2011) *Antibiotic resistance : understanding and responding to an emerging crisis*. FT Press, Upper Saddle River, N.J.

Durand-Réville T (2017) ETX0282, a Novel Oral Agent Against Multidrug-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, New Orleans, Louisiana, USA.

Durand-Reville TF, Guler S, Comita-Prevoir J*, et al.* (2017) ETX2514 is a broad-spectrum beta-lactamase inhibitor for the treatment of drug-resistant Gram-negative bacteria including Acinetobacter baumannii. *Nat Microbiol* **2**: 17104.

ECDC (2015) Summary of the latest data on antibiotic consumption in the European Union: ESAC-Net surveillance data. p.^pp. European Centre for Disease Prevention and Control, Stockholm.

Elander RP (2003) Industrial production of beta-lactam antibiotics. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* **61**: 385-392.

Eliopoulos GM, Klimm K, Ferraro MJ & Moellering RC, Jr. (1989) In vitro activity of cefoperazone-sulbactam combinations against cefoperazone-resistant clinical bacterial isolates. *Eur J Clin Microbiol Infect Dis* **8**: 624-626.

English AR, Retsema JA, Girard AE, Lynch JE & Barth WE (1978) CP-45,899, a beta-lactamase inhibitor that extends the antibacterial spectrum of beta-lactams: initial bacteriological characterization. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **14**: 414-419.

Estabrook M, Hackel, M., Sahm, D. (2018) In vitro activity of cefepime in combination with VNRX-5133 against meropenem and/or cefepime resistant clinical isolates of Pseudomonas aeruginosa. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Falagas ME & Kasiakou SK (2006) Toxicity of polymyxins: a systematic review of the evidence from old and recent studies. *Crit Care* **10**: R27.

Fernandez L & Hancock RE (2012) Adaptive and mutational resistance: role of porins and efflux pumps in drug resistance. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **25**: 661-681.

Fisher JF, Meroueh SO & Mobashery S (2005) Bacterial resistance to beta-lactam antibiotics: compelling opportunism, compelling opportunity. *Chem Rev* **105**: 395-424.

Flamm RK, Farrell DJ, Sader HS & Jones RN (2014) Ceftazidime/avibactam activity tested against Gram-negative bacteria isolated from bloodstream, pneumonia, intra-abdominal and urinary tract infections in US medical centres (2012). *J Antimicrob Chemother* **69**: 1589-1598.

Gao F, Yan X, Zahr O, Larsen A, Vong K & Auclair K (2008) Synthesis and use of sulfonamide-, sulfoxide-, or sulfone-containing aminoglycoside-CoA bisubstrates as mechanistic probes for aminoglycoside N-6'-acetyltransferase. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* **18**: 5518-5522.

Gao W, Thamphiwatana S, Angsantikul P & Zhang L (2014) Nanoparticle approaches against bacterial infections. *Wiley Interdiscip Rev Nanomed Nanobiotechnol* **6**: 532-547.

Garber K (2015) A beta-lactamase inhibitor revival provides new hope for old antibiotics. *Nat Rev Drug Discov* **14**: 445-447.

Georgiou PC, Siopi, M., Tsala, M., Lagarde, C., Kloezen, W., Donnelly, R., Meletiadis, J., and Mouton, J. W. (2018) VNRX-5133, a novel broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor, enhances the activity of cefepime against Enterobacteriaceae and P. aeruginosa isolates in a neutropenic mouse-thigh infection model. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Giacometti A, Cirioni O, Kamysz W, D'Amato G, Silvestri C, Del Prete MS, Licci A, Lukasiak J & Scalise G (2005) In vitro activity and killing effect of temporin A on nosocomial isolates of Enterococcus faecalis and interactions with clinically used antibiotics. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **55**: 272-274.

Gilbert P, Collier PJ & Brown M (1990) Influence of growth rate on susceptibility to antimicrobial agents: biofilms, cell cycle, dormancy, and stringent response. *Antimicrobial agents and chemotherapy* **34**: 1865.

Gill EE, Franco OL & Hancock RE (2015) Antibiotic adjuvants: diverse strategies for controlling drug-resistant pathogens. *Chem Biol Drug Des* **85**: 56-78.

Goldstein EJ, Citron DM, Tyrrell KL & Merriam CV (2013) In vitro activity of Biapenem plus RPX7009, a carbapenem combined with a serine beta-lactamase inhibitor, against anaerobic bacteria. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **57**: 2620-2630.

Gonzalez-Bello C (2017) Antibiotic adjuvants - A strategy to unlock bacterial resistance to antibiotics. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* **27**: 4221-4228.

Griffith DC, Loutit JS, Morgan EE, Durso S & Dudley MN (2016) Phase 1 Study of the Safety, Tolerability, and Pharmacokinetics of the beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Vaborbactam (RPX7009) in Healthy Adult Subjects. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 6326-6332.

Hackel MA, Lomovskaya O, Dudley MN, Karlowsky JA & Sahm DF (2018) In Vitro Activity of Meropenem-Vaborbactam against Clinical Isolates of KPC-Positive Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Hackel MaS, D. (2018) Antimicrobial activity of cefepime in combination with VNRX-5133 against a global collection of clinical isolates. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Haeili M, Kafshdouz M & Feizabadi MM (2018) Molecular Mechanisms of Colistin Resistance Among Pandrug-Resistant Isolates of Acinetobacter baumannii with High Case-Fatality Rate in Intensive Care Unit Patients. *Microb Drug Resist*.

Hecker SJ, Reddy KR, Totrov M*, et al.* (2015) Discovery of a Cyclic Boronic Acid beta-Lactamase Inhibitor (RPX7009) with Utility vs Class A Serine Carbapenemases. *J Med Chem* **58**: 3682-3692.

Helander IM, Latva-Kala K & Lounatmaa K (1998) Permeabilizing action of polyethyleneimine on Salmonella typhimurium involves disruption of the outer membrane and interactions with lipopolysaccharide. *Microbiology* **144 ( Pt 2)**: 385-390.

Helander IM, Alakomi HL, Latva-Kala K & Koski P (1997) Polyethyleneimine is an effective permeabilizer of gram-negative bacteria. *Microbiology* **143 ( Pt 10)**: 3193-3199.

Hon WC, McKay GA, Thompson PR, Sweet RM, Yang DS, Wright GD & Berghuis AM (1997) Structure of an enzyme required for aminoglycoside antibiotic resistance reveals homology to eukaryotic protein kinases. *Cell* **89**: 887-895.

Huband MD, Farrell, D. J., Flamm, R. K., Jones, R. N., Sader, H. S. (2016) In Vitro Activity of WCK 5999 against Acinetobacter baumannii and Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolates from a Worldwide Surveillance Program (2015). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Inc. FP (2012) Fedora Pharmaceuticals In-licenses Intellectual Property from NAEJA Pharmaceuticals and Incorporates. Vol. 2018 p.^pp. Fedora Pharmaceuticals Inc., Edmonton, Alberta.

Ishii Y, Eto M, Mano Y, Tateda K & Yamaguchi K (2010) In vitro potentiation of carbapenems with ME1071, a novel metallo-beta-lactamase inhibitor, against metallo-beta-lactamase- producing Pseudomonas aeruginosa clinical isolates. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 3625-3629.

Jammal J, Zaknoon F, Kaneti G, Goldberg K & Mor A (2015) Sensitization of Gram-negative bacteria to rifampin and OAK combinations. *Sci Rep* **5**: 9216.

Jamshidi S, Sutton JM & Rahman KM (2018) Mapping the Dynamic Functions and Structural Features of AcrB Efflux Pump Transporter Using Accelerated Molecular Dynamics Simulations. *Sci Rep* **8**: 10470.

Jeon B & Zhang Q (2009) Sensitization of Campylobacter jejuni to fluoroquinolone and macrolide antibiotics by antisense inhibition of the CmeABC multidrug efflux transporter. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **63**: 946-948.

Johnson JW, Gretes M, Goodfellow VJ, Marrone L, Heynen ML, Strynadka NC & Dmitrienko GI (2010) Cyclobutanone analogues of beta-lactams revisited: insights into conformational requirements for inhibition of serine- and metallo-beta-lactamases. *J Am Chem Soc* **132**: 2558-2560.

Johnson JW, Evanoff DP, Savard ME, Lange G, Ramadhar TR, Assoud A, Taylor NJ & Dmitrienko GI (2008) Cyclobutanone mimics of penicillins: effects of substitution on conformation and hemiketal stability. *J Org Chem* **73**: 6970-6982.

Kaatz GW, Seo SM & Ruble CA (1993) Efflux-mediated fluoroquinolone resistance in Staphylococcus aureus. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **37**: 1086-1094.

Kalan L & Wright GD (2011) Antibiotic adjuvants: multicomponent anti-infective strategies. *Expert Rev Mol Med* **13**: e5.

Kaye KS, Bhowmick T, Metallidis S*, et al.* (2018) Effect of Meropenem-Vaborbactam vs Piperacillin-Tazobactam on Clinical Cure or Improvement and Microbial Eradication in Complicated Urinary Tract Infection: The TANGO I Randomized Clinical Trial. *JAMA* **319**: 788-799.

Kazmierczak K, Hackel, M., and Sahm, D. (2018) In vitro activity of cefepime in combination with VNRX-5133 when tested against cephalosporin and carbapenem resistant β-lactamase producing gram-negative isolates. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Khande HN, Joshi, P. R., Palwe, S. R., Bhagwat, S. S., Patel, M. V. (2016) WCK 5222 [cefepime (FEP)-WCK 5107 (zidebactam, ZID)]: activity against ESBL, class C, and KPC-expressing enterics and Pseudomonas (PA) expressing AmpC (PA AmpC) or OXA β-lactamases (PA OXA). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

King AM, Reid-Yu SA, Wang W, King DT, De Pascale G, Strynadka NC, Walsh TR, Coombes BK & Wright GD (2014) Aspergillomarasmine A overcomes metallo-beta-lactamase antibiotic resistance. *Nature* **510**: 503-506.

King AM, King DT, French S*, et al.* (2016) Structural and Kinetic Characterization of Diazabicyclooctanes as Dual Inhibitors of Both Serine-beta-Lactamases and Penicillin-Binding Proteins. *ACS Chem Biol* **11**: 864-868.

Kluytmans J (2017) Plasmid-encoded colistin resistance: mcr-one, two, three and counting. *Euro Surveill* **22**.

Kosikowska P & Lesner A (2016) Antimicrobial peptides (AMPs) as drug candidates: a patent review (2003-2015). *Expert Opin Ther Pat* **26**: 689-702.

Lainson JC, Daly SM, Triplett K, Johnston SA, Hall PR & Diehnelt CW (2017) Synthetic Antibacterial Peptide Exhibits Synergy with Oxacillin against MRSA. *ACS Med Chem Lett* **8**: 853-857.

Landman D, Georgescu C, Martin DA & Quale J (2008) Polymyxins revisited. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **21**: 449-465.

Lapuebla A, Abdallah M, Olafisoye O, Cortes C, Urban C, Quale J & Landman D (2015) Activity of Meropenem Combined with RPX7009, a Novel beta-Lactamase Inhibitor, against Gram-Negative Clinical Isolates in New York City. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 4856-4860.

Laws M, Jamshidi S, Nahar K, Sutton M & Rahman KM (2017) Antibiotic Resistance Breakers. p.^pp. UK.

Lee DL, Powers JP, Pflegerl K, Vasil ML, Hancock RE & Hodges RS (2004) Effects of single D-amino acid substitutions on disruption of beta-sheet structure and hydrophobicity in cyclic 14-residue antimicrobial peptide analogs related to gramicidin S. *J Pept Res* **63**: 69-84.

Lee HJ, Bergen PJ, Bulitta JB, Tsuji B, Forrest A, Nation RL & Li J (2013) Synergistic activity of colistin and rifampin combination against multidrug-resistant Acinetobacter baumannii in an in vitro pharmacokinetic/pharmacodynamic model. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **57**: 3738-3745.

Lee JY, Park YK, Chung ES, Na IY & Ko KS (2016) Evolved resistance to colistin and its loss due to genetic reversion in Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *Sci Rep* **6**: 25543.

Leflon-Guibout V, Speldooren V, Heym B & Nicolas-Chanoine M (2000) Epidemiological survey of amoxicillin-clavulanate resistance and corresponding molecular mechanisms in Escherichia coli isolates in France: new genetic features of bla(TEM) genes. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **44**: 2709-2714.

Legrand P, Soussy CJ, Orsoni A, Brickley X & Duval J (1988) [Activity of 9 beta-lactam antibiotics combined with clavulanic acid or sulbactam against the strains of broad-spectrum beta-lactamase (CTX-1) producing Enterobacteriaceae isolated at the Henri Mondor Hospital]. *Pathol Biol (Paris)* **36**: 425-429.

Lehar SM, Pillow T, Xu M*, et al.* (2015) Novel antibody-antibiotic conjugate eliminates intracellular S. aureus. *Nature* **527**: 323-328.

Li C, Lewis MR, Gilbert AB, Noel MD, Scoville DH, Allman GW & Savage PB (1999) Antimicrobial activities of amine- and guanidine-functionalized cholic acid derivatives. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **43**: 1347-1349.

Li J, Nation RL, Milne RW, Turnidge JD & Coulthard K (2005) Evaluation of colistin as an agent against multi-resistant in Gram-negative bacteria. *Int J Antimicrob Ag* **25**: 11-25.

Limansky AS, Mussi MA & Viale AM (2002) Loss of a 29-kilodalton outer membrane protein in Acinetobacter baumannii is associated with imipenem resistance. *J Clin Microbiol* **40**: 4776-4778.

Lin L, Nonejuie P, Munguia J*, et al.* (2015) Azithromycin Synergizes with Cationic Antimicrobial Peptides to Exert Bactericidal and Therapeutic Activity Against Highly Multidrug-Resistant Gram-Negative Bacterial Pathogens. *EBioMedicine* **2**: 690-698.

Ling J, Kam KM, Lam AW & French GL (1988) Susceptibilities of Hong Kong isolates of multiply resistant Shigella spp. to 25 antimicrobial agents, including ampicillin plus sulbactam and new 4-quinolones. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **32**: 20-23.

Liu YY, Wang Y, Walsh TR*, et al.* (2016) Emergence of plasmid-mediated colistin resistance mechanism MCR-1 in animals and human beings in China: a microbiological and molecular biological study. *Lancet Infect Dis* **16**: 161-168.

Livermore DM (2002) Multiple mechanisms of antimicrobial resistance in Pseudomonas aeruginosa: our worst nightmare? *Clin Infect Dis* **34**: 634-640.

Livermore DM & Mushtaq S (2013) Activity of biapenem (RPX2003) combined with the boronate beta-lactamase inhibitor RPX7009 against carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **68**: 1825-1831.

Livermore DM, Warner M, Mushtaq S & Woodford N (2016) Interactions of OP0595, a Novel Triple-Action Diazabicyclooctane, with beta-Lactams against OP0595-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae Mutants. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 554-560.

Livermore DM, Mushtaq S, Warner M, Vickers A & Woodford N (2017) In vitro activity of cefepime/zidebactam (WCK 5222) against Gram-negative bacteria. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **72**: 1373-1385.

Livermore DM, Mushtaq S, Warner M, Turner SJ & Woodford N (2018) Potential of high-dose cefepime/tazobactam against multiresistant Gram-negative pathogens. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **73**: 126-133.

Livermore DM, Mushtaq S, Morinaka A, Ida T, Maebashi K & Hope R (2013) Activity of carbapenems with ME1071 (disodium 2,3-diethylmaleate) against Enterobacteriaceae and Acinetobacter spp. with carbapenemases, including NDM enzymes. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **68**: 153-158.

Livermore DM, Mushtaq, S., Warner, M., Vickers, A., Woodford, N. (2016) Activity of combinations of cefepime with zidebactam (WCK 5107), a novel triple-action diazabicyclooctane. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Livne L, Epand RF, Papahadjopoulos-Sternberg B, Epand RM & Mor A (2010) OAK-based cochleates as a novel approach to overcome multidrug resistance in bacteria. *FASEB J* **24**: 5092-5101.

Lomovskaya O (2018) Antibiotics and Gram Negative Membranes: the Ins and Outs. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Lomovskaya O, Sun D, Rubio-Aparicio D, Nelson K, Tsivkovski R, Griffith DC & Dudley MN (2017) Vaborbactam: Spectrum of Beta-Lactamase Inhibition and Impact of Resistance Mechanisms on Activity in Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Ma D, Cook DN, Hearst JE & Nikaido H (1994) Efflux pumps and drug resistance in gram-negative bacteria. *Trends Microbiol* **2**: 489-493.

Mahmood HY, Jamshidi S, Sutton JM & Rahman KM (2016) Current Advances in Developing Inhibitors of Bacterial Multidrug Efflux Pumps. *Curr Med Chem* **23**: 1062-1081.

Maiti SN, Nguyen, D., Khan, J., Ling, R., (2013) NEW BICYCLIC COMPOUNDS AND THEIR USE AS ANTIBACTERIAL AGENTS AND BETA-LACTAMASE INHIBITORS (Office UPaT, ed.) p.^pp. NAEJA PHARMACEUTICAL INC., Edmonton, California, USA.

Mangion IK, Ruck RT, Rivera N, Huffman MA & Shevlin M (2011) A concise synthesis of a beta-lactamase inhibitor. *Org Lett* **13**: 5480-5483.

Mariathasan S & Tan MW (2017) Antibody-Antibiotic Conjugates: A Novel Therapeutic Platform against Bacterial Infections. *Trends Mol Med* **23**: 135-149.

McCarthy MW & Walsh TJ (2017) Meropenem/vaborbactam fixed combination for the treatment of patients with complicated urinary tract infections. *Drugs Today (Barc)* **53**: 521-530.

McLeod S, Hackel, M., Badal, R., Shapiro, A., Mueller, J., Tommasi, R., and Miller, A. (2017) The Antibacterial Activity of Cefpodoxime and the Novel beta-lactamase Inhibitor ETX1317 Against Recent Clinical Isolates of beta-lactamase-producing Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, New Orleans, Louisiana, USA.

McLeod SM, Shapiro AB, Moussa SH, Johnstone M, McLaughlin RE, de Jonge BLM & Miller AA (2018) Frequency and Mechanism of Spontaneous Resistance to Sulbactam Combined with the Novel beta-Lactamase Inhibitor ETX2514 in Clinical Isolates of Acinetobacter baumannii. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Melchior NH & Keiding J (1991) In-vitro evaluation of ampicillin/brobactam and comparison with other beta-lactam antibiotics. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **27**: 29-40.

Mena A, Plasencia V, Garcia L, Hidalgo O, Ayestaran JI, Alberti S, Borrell N, Perez JL & Oliver A (2006) Characterization of a large outbreak by CTX-M-1-producing Klebsiella pneumoniae and mechanisms leading to in vivo carbapenem resistance development. *J Clin Microbiol* **44**: 2831-2837.

Mingeot-Leclercq MP, Tulkens PM, Denamur S, Vaara T & Vaara M (2012) Novel polymyxin derivatives are less cytotoxic than polymyxin B to renal proximal tubular cells. *Peptides* **35**: 248-252.

Mohamed YF, Abou-Shleib HM, Khalil AM, El-Guink NM & El-Nakeeb MA (2016) Membrane permeabilization of colistin toward pan-drug resistant Gram-negative isolates. *Braz J Microbiol* **47**: 381-388.

Mohanty S, Singhal R, Sood S, Dhawan B, Das BK & Kapil A (2005) Comparative in vitro activity of beta-lactam/beta-lactamase inhibitor combinations against gram negative bacteria. *Indian J Med Res* **122**: 425-428.

Morinaka A, Tsutsumi Y, Yamada M*, et al.* (2015) OP0595, a new diazabicyclooctane: mode of action as a serine beta-lactamase inhibitor, antibiotic and beta-lactam 'enhancer'. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **70**: 2779-2786.

Morinaka A, Tsutsumi Y, Yamada K*, et al.* (2016) In Vitro and In Vivo Activities of OP0595, a New Diazabicyclooctane, against CTX-M-15-Positive Escherichia coli and KPC-Positive Klebsiella pneumoniae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 3001-3006.

Morinaka A, Tsutsumi Y, Yamada K*, et al.* (2017) In vitro and in vivo activities of the diazabicyclooctane OP0595 against AmpC-derepressed Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *J Antibiot (Tokyo)* **70**: 246-250.

Mosley JF, 2nd, Smith LL, Parke CK, Brown JA, Wilson AL & Gibbs LV (2016) Ceftazidime-Avibactam (Avycaz): For the Treatment of Complicated Intra-Abdominal and Urinary Tract Infections. *P T* **41**: 479-483.

Moya B, Barcelo IM, Bhagwat S, Patel M, Bou G, Papp-Wallace KM, Bonomo RA & Oliver A (2017) Potent beta-Lactam Enhancer Activity of Zidebactam and WCK 5153 against Acinetobacter baumannii, Including Carbapenemase-Producing Clinical Isolates. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Moya B, Barcelo IM, Bhagwat S, Patel M, Bou G, Papp-Wallace KM, Bonomo RA & Oliver A (2017) WCK 5107 (Zidebactam) and WCK 5153 Are Novel Inhibitors of PBP2 Showing Potent "beta-Lactam Enhancer" Activity against Pseudomonas aeruginosa, Including Multidrug-Resistant Metallo-beta-Lactamase-Producing High-Risk Clones. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Munita JM & Arias CA (2016) Mechanisms of Antibiotic Resistance. *Microbiol Spectr* **4**.

Mushtaq S, Vickers A, Woodford N & Livermore DM (2017) WCK 4234, a novel diazabicyclooctane potentiating carbapenems against Enterobacteriaceae, Pseudomonas and Acinetobacter with class A, C and D beta-lactamases. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **72**: 1688-1695.

Mushtaq S, Chaudhry, A., Adkin, R., Woodford, N., Benedict, N., Pypstra, R., Shapiro, S. (2014) In-vitro activity of diverse β-lactam/AAI101 combinations vs. multidrug-resistant Gram-negative clinical strains, abstr P452. p.^pp. Barcelona, Spain.

Nies DH (2003) Efflux-mediated heavy metal resistance in prokaryotes. *FEMS Microbiol Rev* **27**: 313-339.

Nikaido H (2009) Multidrug resistance in bacteria. *Annu Rev Biochem* **78**: 119-146.

Nordmann P, Girlich, D., Benedict, N., Pypstra, R., Shapiro, S. (2014) Characterization of β-lactamase inhibition by AAI101. p.^pp. Barcelona, Spain.

O'Donnell J, Chen, A., Tanudra, A., Mueller, J., Tommasi, R., Miller, A., Carter, N., McLeod, S., Comita-Prevoir, J., and Durand-Réville, T. (2017) Cefpodoxime proxetil/ETX0282: A novel oral β-lactam/β-lactamase inhibitor combination to treat the emerging threat of multi-drug resistant Enterobacteriaceae. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, New Orleans, Louisiana, USA.

O'Neill J (2014) Review on Antimicrobial Resistance. Antimicrobial Resistance: Tackling a Crisis for the Health and Wealth of Nations. p.^pp.

Ofek I, Cohen S, Rahmani R, Kabha K, Tamarkin D, Herzig Y & Rubinstein E (1994) Antibacterial synergism of polymyxin B nonapeptide and hydrophobic antibiotics in experimental gram-negative infections in mice. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **38**: 374-377.

Oh SH, Lee, J. H., Han, H. W., Cho, Y. L., Oh, K. M., Kwak, J. H. (2018) Activity of Novel Siderophore Cephalosporin GT-1 and ß-lactamase Inhibitor GT-055 Against Resistant K. pneumoniae in Time-Kill and Murine Thigh Infection Studies. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Opperman TJ (2018) MBX-4191, A Novel Pyranopyridine RND Efflux Pump Inhibitor. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Opperman TJ, Kwasny SM, Kim HS, Nguyen ST, Houseweart C, D'Souza S, Walker GC, Peet NP, Nikaido H & Bowlin TL (2014) Characterization of a novel pyranopyridine inhibitor of the AcrAB efflux pump of Escherichia coli. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **58**: 722-733.

Palzkill T (2013) Metallo-beta-lactamase structure and function. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* **1277**: 91-104.

Papp-Wallace KM, Endimiani A, Taracila MA & Bonomo RA (2011) Carbapenems: past, present, and future. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **55**: 4943-4960.

Papp-Wallace KM, Nguyen NQ, Jacobs MR*, et al.* (2018) Strategic Approaches to Overcome Resistance against Gram-Negative Pathogens Using beta-Lactamase Inhibitors and beta-Lactam Enhancers: Activity of Three Novel Diazabicyclooctanes WCK 5153, Zidebactam (WCK 5107), and WCK 4234. *J Med Chem* **61**: 4067-4086.

Papp-Wallace KM, Bethel, C. R., Barnes, M. D., Rutter, J. D., Taracila, M. A., Bajaksouzian, S., Jacobs, M. R., Bonomo, R. A. (2017) AAI101, a Novel β-Lactamase Inhibitor: Microbiological and Enzymatic Profiling p.^pp. San Diego, California, USA.

Patel MV, Deshpande, P. K., Bhawasar, S., Bhagwat, S., Jafri, M. A., Mishra, A., Pavase, L., Gupta, S., Kale, R., Joshi, S. (2013) Nitrogen containing compound 1,6-diazabicyclo[3,2,1]octan-7-one derivatives and their use in the treatment of bacterial infections. p.^pp. Wockhardt Limited, India.

Paterson DL & Bonomo RA (2005) Extended-spectrum beta-lactamases: a clinical update. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **18**: 657-686.

Patil VJ, Tadiparthi, R., Birajdar, S. S., Dond, B. D., Shaikh, M. U., Dekhane, D. V., Pawar, M. J., Bhagwat, S. S., Patel, M. V. (2016) WCK 4234: synthesis and structure-activity relationship (SAR) identifying a novel β-lactamase inhibitor active against Acinetobacter expressing OXA-carbapenemases (Ab-Oxa). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Payne DJ, Cramp R, Winstanley DJ & Knowles DJ (1994) Comparative activities of clavulanic acid, sulbactam, and tazobactam against clinically important beta-lactamases. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **38**: 767-772.

Pearson JP, Van Delden C & Iglewski BH (1999) Active efflux and diffusion are involved in transport of Pseudomonas aeruginosa cell-to-cell signals. *J Bacteriol* **181**: 1203-1210.

Penwell WF, Shapiro AB, Giacobbe RA*, et al.* (2015) Molecular mechanisms of sulbactam antibacterial activity and resistance determinants in Acinetobacter baumannii. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 1680-1689.

Pfaller MA, Huband MD, Mendes RE, Flamm RK & Castanheira M (2018) In vitro activity of meropenem-vaborbactam and characterization of carbapenem resistance mechanisms among carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae from the 2015 meropenem-vaborbactam surveillance program. *Int J Antimicrob Agents*.

Philippidis A (2015) Roche Licenses Infectious Disease Candidate from Meiji, Fedora Vol. 2018 p.^pp. Genetic Engineering and Biotechnology News.

Phuong NL, Pinto, N. A., Vu, T. N., Cho, Y. L., Byun, J. H., D'Souza, R., Yong, D., and Lee, K. (2018) In Vitro Activity of Novel Siderophore-cephalosporin, GT-1, and β-lactamase Inhibitor, GT-055, against KPC- or OXA-type Carbapenemase- and ESBL- Producing E. coli, K. pneumoniae Clinical Isolates from a Characterized MDR Panel. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Piddock LJ (2006) Clinically relevant chromosomally encoded multidrug resistance efflux pumps in bacteria. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **19**: 382-402.

Poole K (2007) Efflux pumps as antimicrobial resistance mechanisms. *Ann Med* **39**: 162-176.

Preskill J (2018) Quantum Computing in the NISQ era and beyond. p.^pp.

Preston RA, Mamikonyan G, DeGraff S*, et al.* (2019) Single-Center Evaluation of the Pharmacokinetics of WCK 5222 (Cefepime-Zidebactam Combination) in Subjects with Renal Impairment. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **63**.

Queenan AM & Bush K (2007) Carbapenemases: the versatile beta-lactamases. *Clin Microbiol Rev* **20**: 440-458.

Radzishevsky IS, Rotem S, Bourdetsky D, Navon-Venezia S, Carmeli Y & Mor A (2007) Improved antimicrobial peptides based on acyl-lysine oligomers. *Nat Biotechnol* **25**: 657-659.

Raetz CR & Whitfield C (2002) Lipopolysaccharide endotoxins. *Annu Rev Biochem* **71**: 635-700.

Rafailidis PI, Ioannidou EN & Falagas ME (2007) Ampicillin/sulbactam: current status in severe bacterial infections. *Drugs* **67**: 1829-1849.

Ramaswamy VK, Cacciotto P, Malloci G, Ruggerone P & Vargiu AV (2016) Multidrug Efflux Pumps and Their Inhibitors Characterized by Computational Modeling. *Efflux-Mediated Antimicrobial Resistance in Bacteria,*(Z. LX, C. E & H. Z, eds.), p.^pp. Adis, Cham.

Ramirez MS & Tolmasky ME (2010) Aminoglycoside modifying enzymes. *Drug Resist Updat* **13**: 151-171.

Ramos JL, Duque E, Gallegos MT, Godoy P, Ramos-Gonzalez MI, Rojas A, Teran W & Segura A (2002) Mechanisms of solvent tolerance in gram-negative bacteria. *Annu Rev Microbiol* **56**: 743-768.

Rapoport M, Faccone D, Pasteran F, Ceriana P, Albornoz E, Petroni A, Group MCR & Corso A (2016) First Description of mcr-1-Mediated Colistin Resistance in Human Infections Caused by Escherichia coli in Latin America. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 4412-4413.

Reading C, Farmer T & Cole M (1983) The beta-lactamase stability of amoxycillin with the beta-lactamase inhibitor, clavulanic acid. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **11**: 27-32.

Rice LB (2008) Federal funding for the study of antimicrobial resistance in nosocomial pathogens: no ESKAPE. *J Infect Dis* **197**: 1079-1081.

Rodriguez-Martinez JM, Poirel L & Nordmann P (2009) Molecular epidemiology and mechanisms of carbapenem resistance in Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **53**: 4783-4788.

Rodvold KA, Gotfried MH, Isaacs RD, O'Donnell JP & Stone E (2018) Plasma and Intrapulmonary Concentrations of ETX2514 and Sulbactam following Intravenous Administration of ETX2514SUL to Healthy Adult Subjects. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Rojano B, Caminero JA & Hayek M (2019) Curving Tuberculosis: Current Trends and Future Needs. *Ann Glob Health* **85**.

Rojas LJ, Taracila MA, Papp-Wallace KM, Bethel CR, Caselli E, Romagnoli C, Winkler ML, Spellberg B, Prati F & Bonomo RA (2016) Boronic Acid Transition State Inhibitors Active against KPC and Other Class A beta-Lactamases: Structure-Activity Relationships as a Guide to Inhibitor Design. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **60**: 1751-1759.

Ross S, Puig JR & Zaremba EA (1959) Colistin: some preliminary laboratory and clinical observations in specific gastroenteritis in infants and children. *Antibiot Annu* **7**: 89-100.

Rubino CM, Bhavnani SM, Loutit JS, Lohse B, Dudley MN & Griffith DC (2018) Single-Dose Pharmacokinetics and Safety of Meropenem-Vaborbactam in Subjects with Chronic Renal Impairment. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Rubino CM, Bhavnani SM, Loutit JS, Morgan EE, White D, Dudley MN & Griffith DC (2018) Phase 1 Study of the Safety, Tolerability, and Pharmacokinetics of Vaborbactam and Meropenem Alone and in Combination following Single and Multiple Doses in Healthy Adult Subjects. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Sabet M, Tarazi Z, Nolan T, Parkinson J, Rubio-Aparicio D, Lomovskaya O, Dudley MN & Griffith DC (2018) Activity of Meropenem-Vaborbactam in Mouse Models of Infection Due to KPC-Producing Carbapenem-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Sabet M, Tarazi Z, Rubio-Aparicio D, Nolan TG, Parkinson J, Lomovskaya O, Dudley MN & Griffith DC (2018) Activity of Simulated Human Dosage Regimens of Meropenem and Vaborbactam against Carbapenem-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae in an In Vitro Hollow-Fiber Model. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Sader HS, Castanheira M, Huband M, Jones RN & Flamm RK (2017) WCK 5222 (Cefepime-Zidebactam) Antimicrobial Activity against Clinical Isolates of Gram-Negative Bacteria Collected Worldwide in 2015. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Sader HS, Rhomberg PR, Flamm RK, Jones RN & Castanheira M (2017) WCK 5222 (cefepime/zidebactam) antimicrobial activity tested against Gram-negative organisms producing clinically relevant beta-lactamases. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **72**: 1696-1703.

Sader HS, Castanheira M, Mendes RE, Flamm RK, Farrell DJ & Jones RN (2015) Ceftazidime-avibactam activity against multidrug-resistant Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolated in U.S. medical centers in 2012 and 2013. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 3656-3659.

Sader HS, Duncan, L. R., Thompson, J., Cho, Y. L., Biek, D., Flamm, R. K. (2018) Antimicrobial Activity of the Novel Siderophore Cephalosporin GT-1 Tested Alone and Combined with the β-Lactamase Inhibitor GT-055 against Molecularly Characterized Enterobacteriaceae Clinical Isolates. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Santos Costa S, Viveiros M, Rosato AE, Melo-Cristino J & Couto I (2015) Impact of efflux in the development of multidrug resistance phenotypes in Staphylococcus aureus. *BMC Microbiol* **15**: 232.

Sarig H, Ohana D, Epand RF, Mor A & Epand RM (2011) Functional studies of cochleate assemblies of an oligo-acyl-lysyl with lipid mixtures for combating bacterial multidrug resistance. *FASEB J* **25**: 3336-3343.

Schaechter M, Engleberg NC, DiRita VJ & Dermody T (2007) *Schaechter's mechanisms of microbial disease*. Lippincott Williams & Wilkins, Philadelphia.

Shapiro AB, Gao N, Jahic H, Carter NM, Chen A & Miller AA (2017) Reversibility of Covalent, Broad-Spectrum Serine beta-Lactamase Inhibition by the Diazabicyclooctenone ETX2514. *ACS Infect Dis* **3**: 833-844.

Shields RK, Chen L, Cheng S*, et al.* (2017) Emergence of Ceftazidime-Avibactam Resistance Due to Plasmid-Borne blaKPC-3 Mutations during Treatment of Carbapenem-Resistant Klebsiella pneumoniae Infections. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Shlaes DM (2013) New beta-lactam-beta-lactamase inhibitor combinations in clinical development. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* **1277**: 105-114.

Silhavy TJ, Kahne D & Walker S (2010) The bacterial cell envelope. *Cold Spring Harb Perspect Biol* **2**: a000414.

Simmaco M, Mignogna G, Canofeni S, Miele R, Mangoni ML & Barra D (1996) Temporins, antimicrobial peptides from the European red frog Rana temporaria. *Eur J Biochem* **242**: 788-792.

Skov RL & Monnet DL (2016) Plasmid-mediated colistin resistance (mcr-1 gene): three months later, the story unfolds. *Euro Surveill* **21**: 30155.

Smith HW & Huggins MB (1982) Successful treatment of experimental Escherichia coli infections in mice using phage: its general superiority over antibiotics. *J Gen Microbiol* **128**: 307-318.

Somboro AM, Tiwari D, Bester LA, Parboosing R, Chonco L, Kruger HG, Arvidsson PI, Govender T, Naicker T & Essack SY (2015) NOTA: a potent metallo-beta-lactamase inhibitor. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **70**: 1594-1596.

Soothill JS (1992) Treatment of experimental infections of mice with bacteriophages. *J Med Microbiol* **37**: 258-261.

Spyrakis F, Celenza G, Marcoccia F, Santucci M, Cross S, Bellio P, Cendron L, Perilli M & Tondi D (2018) Structure-Based Virtual Screening for the Discovery of Novel Inhibitors of New Delhi Metallo-beta-lactamase-1. *ACS Med Chem Lett* **9**: 45-50.

Stachyra T, Pechereau MC, Bruneau JM, Claudon M, Frere JM, Miossec C, Coleman K & Black MT (2010) Mechanistic studies of the inactivation of TEM-1 and P99 by NXL104, a novel non-beta-lactam beta-lactamase inhibitor. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 5132-5138.

Stansly PG, Shepherd RG & White HJ (1947) Polymyxin: a new chemotherapeutic agent. *Bull Johns Hopkins Hosp* **81**: 43-54.

Stavri M, Piddock LJ & Gibbons S (2007) Bacterial efflux pump inhibitors from natural sources. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **59**: 1247-1260.

Stogios PJ, Spanogiannopoulos P, Evdokimova E, Egorova O, Shakya T, Todorovic N, Capretta A, Wright GD & Savchenko A (2013) Structure-guided optimization of protein kinase inhibitors reverses aminoglycoside antibiotic resistance. *Biochem J* **454**: 191-200.

Sukkar E (2013) Why are there so few antibiotics in the research and development pipeline? *The Pharmaceutical Journal* **291**: 520.

Sulakvelidze A, Alavidze Z & Morris JG, Jr. (2001) Bacteriophage therapy. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **45**: 649-659.

Sun D, Rubio-Aparicio D, Nelson K, Dudley MN & Lomovskaya O (2017) Meropenem-Vaborbactam Resistance Selection, Resistance Prevention, and Molecular Mechanisms in Mutants of KPC-Producing Klebsiella pneumoniae. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

Sun J, Deng Z & Yan A (2014) Bacterial multidrug efflux pumps: mechanisms, physiology and pharmacological exploitations. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* **453**: 254-267.

Sutherland R, Croydon EA & Rolinson GN (1970) Flucloxacillin, a new isoxazolyl penicillin, compared with oxacillin, cloxacillin, and dicloxacillin. *Br Med J* **4**: 455-460.

Teillant A, Gandra S, Barter D, Morgan DJ & Laxminarayan R (2015) Potential burden of antibiotic resistance on surgery and cancer chemotherapy antibiotic prophylaxis in the USA: a literature review and modelling study. *Lancet Infect Dis* **15**: 1429-1437.

Thye D (2018) A Novel Siderophore Cephalosporin for MDR Gram-Negative Pathogens - as Monotherapy and in Combination with GT-055, a Novel Beta-Lactamase Inhibitor. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Tilvawala R & Pratt RF (2013) Kinetics of action of a two-stage pro-inhibitor of serine beta-lactamases. *Biochemistry* **52**: 7060-7070.

Torres IM, Bento EB, Almeida Lda C, de Sa LZ & Lima EM (2012) Preparation, characterization and in vitro antimicrobial activity of liposomal ceftazidime and cefepime against Pseudomonas aeruginosa strains. *Braz J Microbiol* **43**: 984-992.

Tyrrell JM, Wali, M., Daigle, D. M., Aboklaish, A. F., Kurepina, N., Kreiswirth, B., Walsh, T. R., Pevear, D. C., and Xerri, L. (2018) Susceptibility to cefepime / VNRX-5133 in 298 carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae producing serine- and metallo-β-lactamases. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Vaara M (1988) Analytical and preparative high-performance liquid chromatography of the papain-cleaved derivative of polymyxin B. *J Chromatogr* **441**: 423-430.

Vaara M (1992) Agents that increase the permeability of the outer membrane. *Microbiol Rev* **56**: 395-411.

Vaara M & Vaara T (1983) Sensitization of Gram-negative bacteria to antibiotics and complement by a nontoxic oligopeptide. *Nature* **303**: 526-528.

Vaara M & Vaara T (2009) SHORT FATTY ACID TAIL POLYMYXIN DERIVATIVES AND USES THEREOF p.^pp. Northern Antibiotics, Finland.

Vaara M, Fox J, Loidl G, Siikanen O, Apajalahti J, Hansen F, Frimodt-Moller N, Nagai J, Takano M & Vaara T (2008) Novel polymyxin derivatives carrying only three positive charges are effective antibacterial agents. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **52**: 3229-3236.

Vaara M, Siikanen O, Apajalahti J, Fox J, Frimodt-Moller N, He H, Poudyal A, Li J, Nation RL & Vaara T (2010) A novel polymyxin derivative that lacks the fatty acid tail and carries only three positive charges has strong synergism with agents excluded by the intact outer membrane. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 3341-3346.

Van Bambeke F, Michot JM & Tulkens PM (2003) Antibiotic efflux pumps in eukaryotic cells: occurrence and impact on antibiotic cellular pharmacokinetics, pharmacodynamics and toxicodynamics. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **51**: 1067-1077.

Van Boeckel TP, Gandra S, Ashok A, Caudron Q, Grenfell BT, Levin SA & Laxminarayan R (2014) Global antibiotic consumption 2000 to 2010: an analysis of national pharmaceutical sales data. *Lancet Infect Dis* **14**: 742-750.

Van Dyk TK, Templeton LJ, Cantera KA, Sharpe PL & Sariaslani FS (2004) Characterization of the Escherichia coli AaeAB efflux pump: a metabolic relief valve? *J Bacteriol* **186**: 7196-7204.

Vargiu AV, Ruggerone P, Opperman TJ, Nguyen ST & Nikaido H (2014) Molecular mechanism of MBX2319 inhibition of Escherichia coli AcrB multidrug efflux pump and comparison with other inhibitors. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **58**: 6224-6234.

Ventola CL (2015) The antibiotic resistance crisis: part 1: causes and threats. *P T* **40**: 277-283.

Viljanen P & Vaara M (1984) Susceptibility of gram-negative bacteria to polymyxin B nonapeptide. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **25**: 701-705.

Wang R, Lai TP, Gao P, Zhang H, Ho PL, Woo PC, Ma G, Kao RY, Li H & Sun H (2018) Bismuth antimicrobial drugs serve as broad-spectrum metallo-beta-lactamase inhibitors. *Nat Commun* **9**: 439.

Weiss WJ, Pulse ME, Nguyen P, Peterson K, Silva J, Simecka JW, Valtierra D, Sabet M & Griffith DC (2018) Activity of Meropenem-Vaborbactam against Carbapenem-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae in a Murine Model of Pyelonephritis. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **62**.

Weiss WJ, Pulse, M. E., Nguyen, P., Valtierra, D., Peterson, K., Carter, K., Pevear, D. C., and Burns, C. J. (2018) Efficacy of Cefepime Combined with VNRX-5133, A Novel Broad-Spectrum β-Lactamase Inhibitor, against A Cephalosporin-Resistant Esbl E. coli in A Murine Uti Model. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.

Weiss WJ, Pulse, M. E., Nguyen, P., Valtierra, D., Peterson, K., Carter, K., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Xerri, L. (2018) Efficacy of cefepime / VNRX-5133, a novel β-lactamase inhibitor, against cephalosporin-resistant, ESBL-producing K. pneumoniae in a murine lung-infection model. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Weiss WJ, Pulse, M. E., Nguyen, P., Valtierra, D., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Xerri, L. (2018) Efficacy of cefepime / VNRX-5133, a novel broad-spectrum β-lactamase inhibitor (BS-BLI), in a murine bacteremia infection model with carbapenem-resistant Enterobacteriaceae (CREs). p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Wenzel RP (1992) Preoperative Antibiotic-Prophylaxis. *New Engl J Med* **326**: 337-339.

Wiegand I, Hilpert K & Hancock RE (2008) Agar and broth dilution methods to determine the minimal inhibitory concentration (MIC) of antimicrobial substances. *Nat Protoc* **3**: 163-175.

Wilke MS, Lovering AL & Strynadka NC (2005) Beta-lactam antibiotic resistance: a current structural perspective. *Curr Opin Microbiol* **8**: 525-533.

Williams JW & Northrop DB (1979) Synthesis of a tight-binding, multisubstrate analog inhibitor of gentamicin acetyltransferase I. *J Antibiot (Tokyo)* **32**: 1147-1154.

Wise R, O'Sullivan N, Johnson J & Andrews JM (1992) Pharmacokinetics and tissue penetration of ampicillin and brobactam following oral administration of 2085P. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **36**: 1002-1004.

Wommer S, Rival S, Heinz U, Galleni M, Frere JM, Franceschini N, Amicosante G, Rasmussen B, Bauer R & Adolph HW (2002) Substrate-activated zinc binding of metallo-beta -lactamases: physiological importance of mononuclear enzymes. *J Biol Chem* **277**: 24142-24147.

Wood TK, Knabel SJ & Kwan BW (2013) Bacterial persister cell formation and dormancy. *Appl Environ Microbiol* **79**: 7116-7121.

Wright AJ (1999) The penicillins. *Mayo Clin Proc* **74**: 290-307.

Wright GD (2005) Bacterial resistance to antibiotics: enzymatic degradation and modification. *Adv Drug Deliv Rev* **57**: 1451-1470.

Wright GD (2016) Antibiotic Adjuvants: Rescuing Antibiotics from Resistance. *Trends Microbiol*.

Wunderink RG, Giamarellos-Bourboulis EJ, Rahav G*, et al.* (2018) Effect and Safety of Meropenem-Vaborbactam versus Best-Available Therapy in Patients with Carbapenem-Resistant Enterobacteriaceae Infections: The TANGO II Randomized Clinical Trial. *Infect Dis Ther* **7**: 439-455.

Yamada K, Yanagihara K, Kaku N*, et al.* (2013) In vivo efficacy of biapenem with ME1071, a novel metallo-beta-lactamase (MBL) inhibitor, in a murine model mimicking ventilator-associated pneumonia caused by MBL-producing Pseudomonas aeruginosa. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* **42**: 238-243.

Zabawa TP, Pucci MJ, Parr TR, Jr. & Lister T (2016) Treatment of Gram-negative bacterial infections by potentiation of antibiotics. *Curr Opin Microbiol* **33**: 7-12.

Zhanel GG, Lawrence CK, Adam H*, et al.* (2018) Imipenem-Relebactam and Meropenem-Vaborbactam: Two Novel Carbapenem-beta-Lactamase Inhibitor Combinations. *Drugs* **78**: 65-98.
Zhang E, Wang MM, Huang SC, Xu SM, Cui DY, Bo YL, Bai PY, Hua YG, Xiao CL & Qin S (2018) NOTA analogue: A first dithiocarbamate inhibitor of metallo-beta-lactamases. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* **28**: 214-221.
Zumbrun SD, Halasohoris, S. A., Lemmon, M. M., Desai, P., Miller, L., Int Veldt, S., Huang, Z., Hannah, B., Biek, D., and Panchal, R. G. (2018) GT-1, A Novel Siderophore Cephalosporin, with Potent Activity against Select Biothreat Pathogens Either Alone Or in Combination with A Beta-Lactamase Inhibitor (GT-055). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.
Zurawski DV, Reinhart AA, Alamneh YA, Pucci MJ, Si Y, Abu-Taleb R, Shearer JP, Demons ST, Tyner SD & Lister T (2017) SPR741, an Antibiotic Adjuvant, Potentiates the In Vitro and In Vivo Activity of Rifampin against Clinically Relevant Extensively Drug-Resistant Acinetobacter baumannii. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **61**.

**Faculty of Life Sciences & Medicine**
at Guy's, King's College
and St Thomas' Hospitals

**School of Cancer & Pharmaceutical Science**

**Dr Khondaker Miraz Rahman**
Reader in Medicinal Chemistry

Room FWB 5.80
Franklin Wilkins Building
150 Stamford Street
London SE1 9NH
Telephone 020 7848 1891
Fax 020 7848 4781

**Re: Antibiotic Resistance Breakers: Current Approaches and Future Directions**

Mark Laws, Ali Shaaban and Khondaker Miraz Rahman

Manuscript ID: FEMSRE-19-02-0007

**Response to the reviewers' comments (Original comments in black and our response in blue)**

Reviewer 1 and Reviewer 3 did not make any comments that needed to be addressed. We have addressed the comments made by reviewer 2.

Reviewer: 2

Comments to the Author
This review explores the area of antibiotic resistance breakers (ARBs). Current ARBs are discussed including enzyme inhibitors, particularly beta-lactamase inhibitors, membrane permeabilizers, and efflux pump inhibitors.

Comments:

1. Lines 111-112, it states that high level resistance is rarely caused by single mutations. This is not true as there are several examples of single step, high level resistant mutants, particularly when a single target is involved.

**Our response:** We agree with the comment made by the reviewer. Although this is not true for all antibiotic classes, there are indeed several examples in the literature involving beta lactamase inhibitors in which a single mutation has been associated with high level resistance. We have therefore deleted the sentence from the review to avoid confusion.

2. In regard to bacteria in biofilms, their dormant state where they are not actively growing also contributes to their resisting killing by antibiotics.

**Our response:** We thank the reviewer for his/her comments. We agree with the comment and have added the following sentence and two relevant references in the revised manuscript.

"The bacterial population within the biofilm can also enter into a dormant state where they are not actively growing, and this can also contribute to antibiotic resistance(Gilbert *et al.*, 1990, Wood *et al.*, 2013)."

3. Line 178 should state "aminoglycoside-modifying enzyme inhibitors".

**Our response:** We have changed the sentence in the revised manuscript and added "inhibitors" after "aminoglycoside-modifying enzyme".

4. Line 299, remove the word “be”.

**Our response:** We have made this change in the revised manuscript.

5. Lines 346-347, it is preferable to state “appears to be in development” versus “appears to be being developed”.

**Our response:** We have made this change in the revised manuscript.

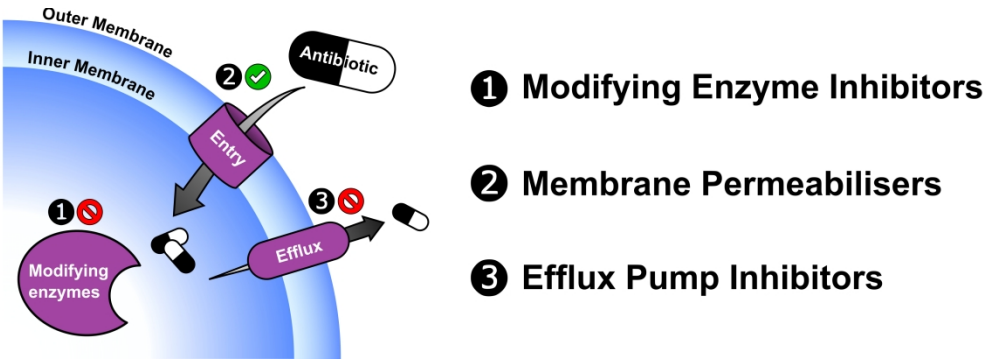
6. Lines 890-891, BLI similarity in structure to beta-lactam antibiotics does not necessarily mean that their PK profiles should be similar.

**Our response:** Structurally similar compounds typically have similar pharmacokinetic profiles. Although there are exceptions, there is significant support for this in the literature. More importantly, it has been used as a strategy to combine different beta-lactam antibiotics with beta lactam inhibitors (Please see references 1 & 2 below). We acknowledge that compounds with similar structures do not always give similar pharmacokinetic profiles. However, we think the statement is correct in the context it has been used and we have not made any changes to the manuscript to address the comment.

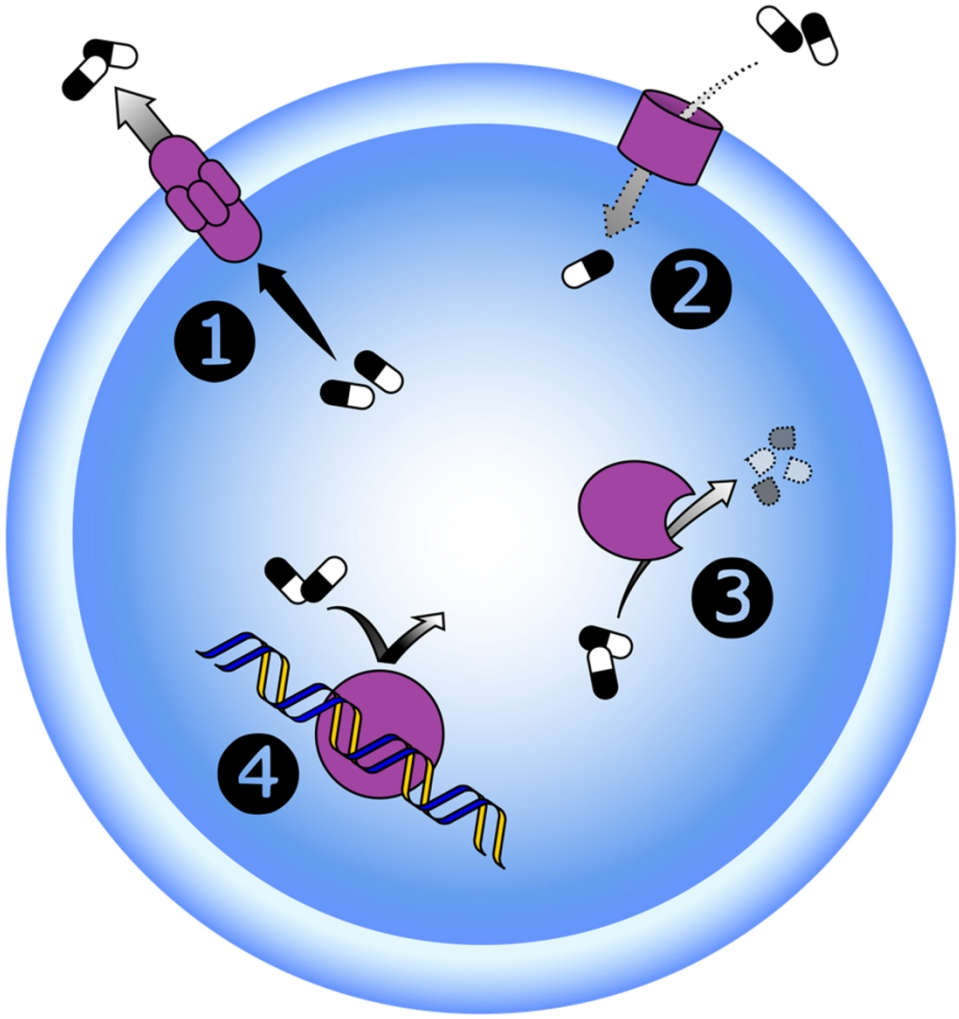
References:

1. de la Pena A & Derendorf H (1999) Pharmacokinetic properties of beta-lactamase inhibitors. *International journal of clinical pharmacology and therapeutics* **37**: 63-75.

2. Lee NL, Yuen K & Kumana CR (2001) β-Lactam antibiotic and β-lactamase inhibitor combinations. *Jama* **285**: 386-388.

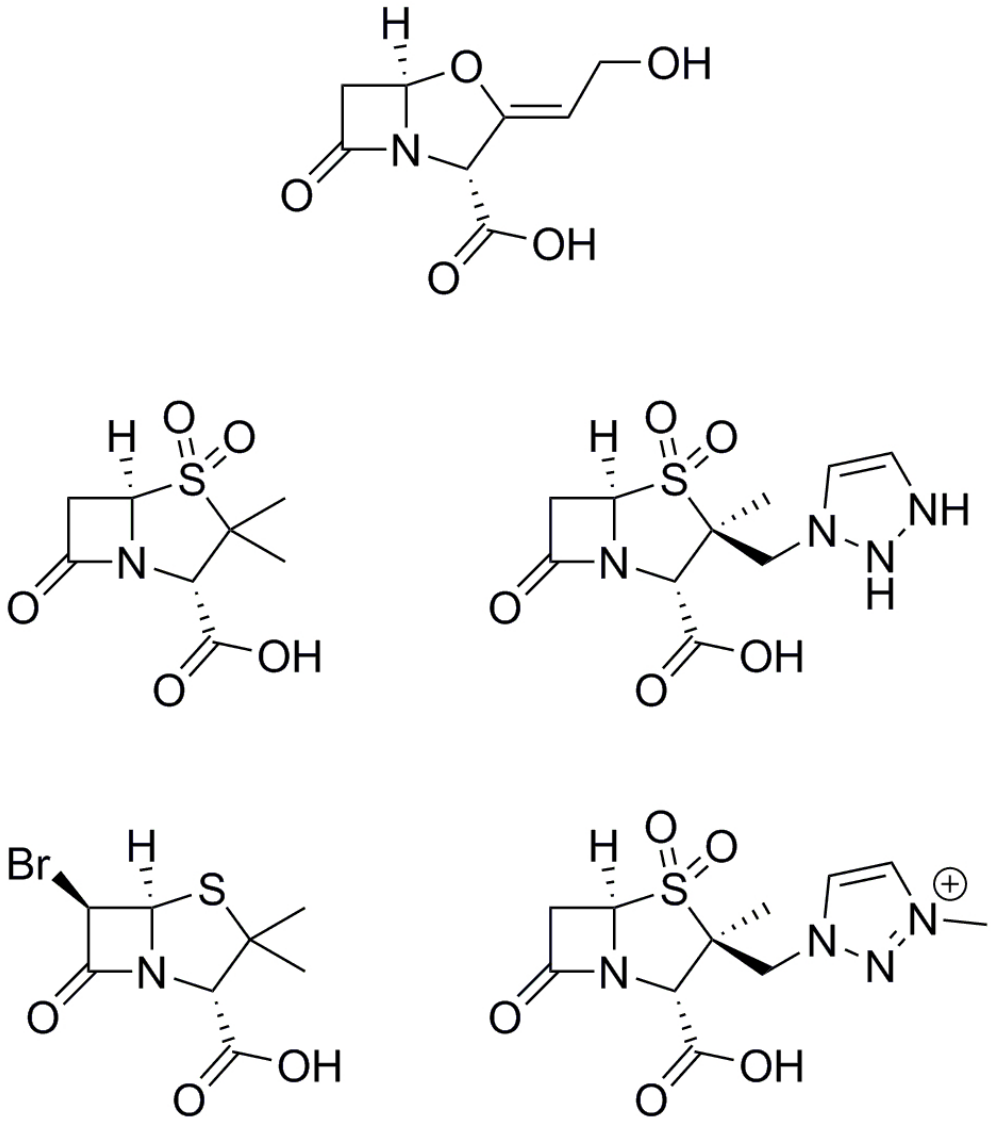



304x106mm (300 x 300 DPI)



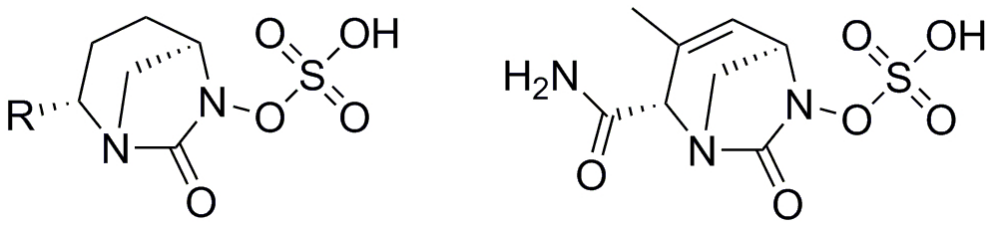

Bacterial Resistance Mechanisms to Antibiotics. 1) Increased drug efflux; 2) Decreased drug uptake; 3) Drug modification/destruction; 4) Target modification (Munita & Arias, 2016).

160x172mm (300 x 300 DPI)



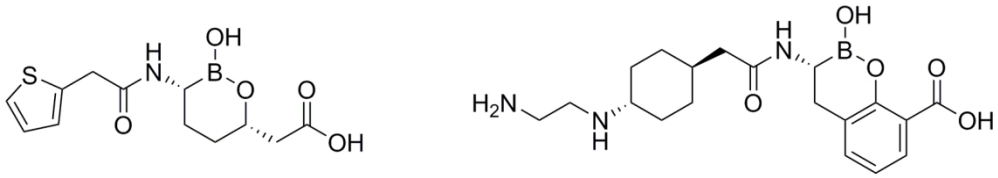

. Classic β-Lactamase Inhibitors. Structures of clavulanic acid (top), sulbactam (middle left), tazobactam (middle right), brobactam (bottom left) and AAI101 (bottom right) (English et al., 1978, Reading et al., 1983, Aronoff et al., 1984, Wise et al., 1992, Mushtaq, 2014, Nordmann, 2014).

79x90mm (300 x 300 DPI)



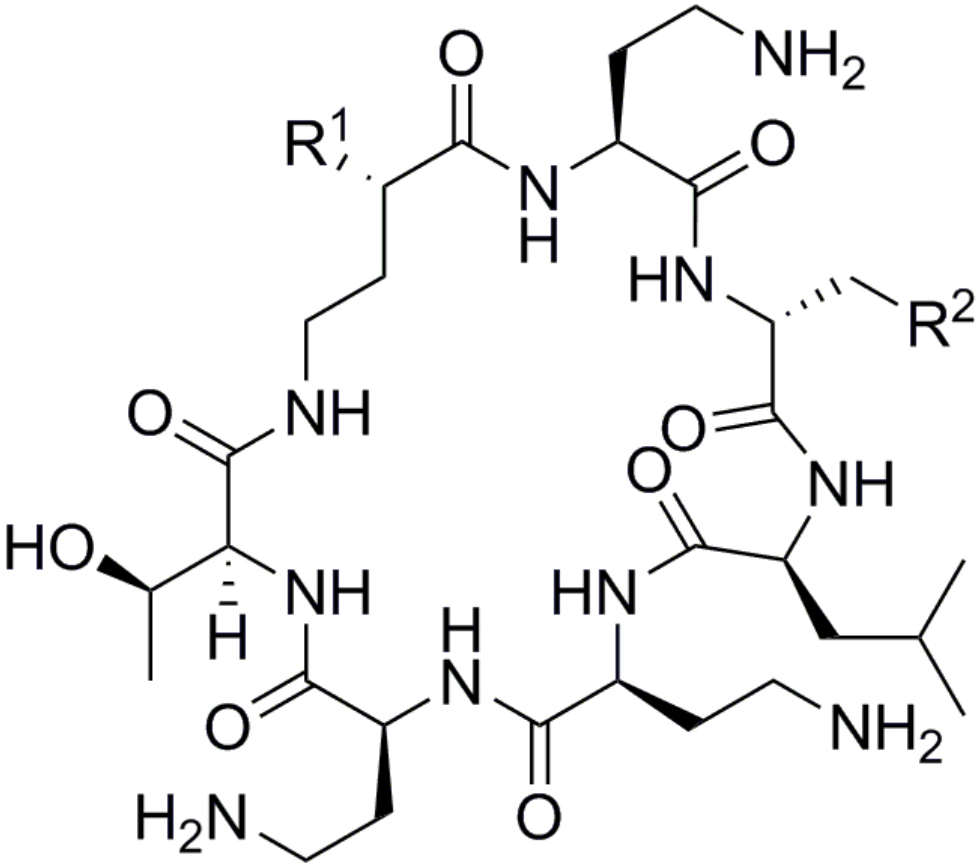

The Diazabicyclooctanes (DABCOs). General structure of DABCOs (left) and structure of ETX2514 (right) (Mangion et al., 2011, Durand-Reville et al., 2017).

84x19mm (300 x 300 DPI)




The Boronic Acid Transition State Inhibitors (BATSIs). Structure of vaborbactam (left) and VNRX-5133 (right) (Hecker et al., 2015, Docquier, 2018).

143x26mm (300 x 300 DPI)




The Polymyxins. General structure of the polymyxins (Velkov et al., 2010).

56x49mm (300 x 300 DPI)

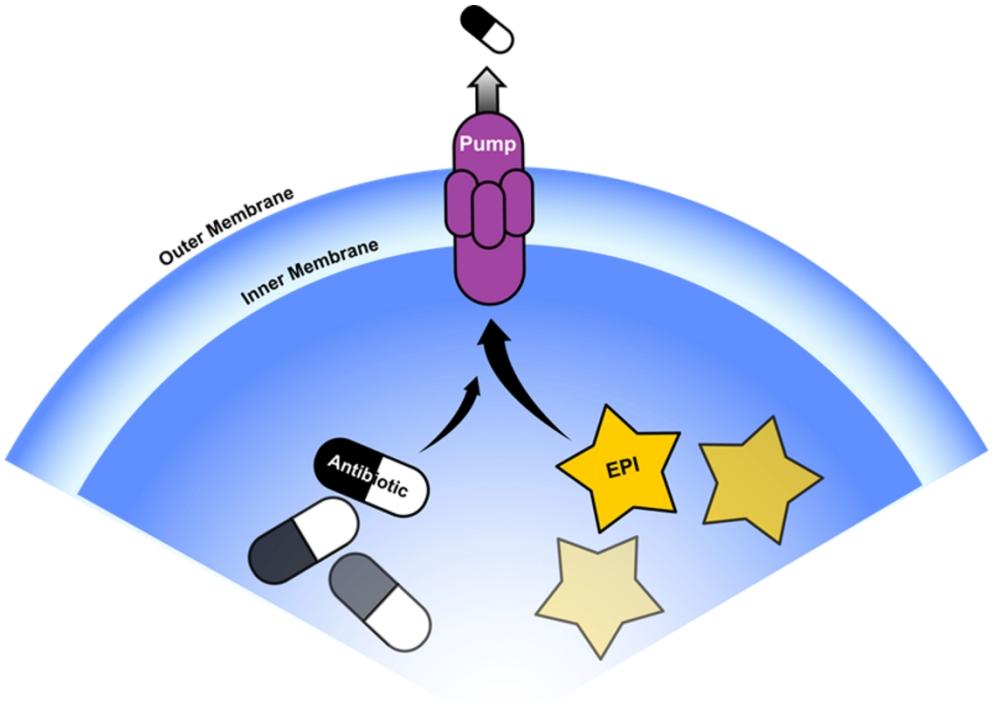



Figure 6. Efflux Substrate Competition. Competition for pump binding between discrete efflux pump inhibitor (EPI) and antibiotic molecules.

155x109mm (300 x 300 DPI)

**Figure 1**. Bacterial Resistance Mechanisms to Antibiotics. 1) Increased drug efflux; 2) Decreased drug uptake; 3) Drug modification/destruction; 4) Target modification (Munita & Arias, 2016).

**Figure 2**. Classic β-Lactamase Inhibitors. Structures of clavulanic acid (top), sulbactam (middle left), tazobactam (middle right), brobactam (bottom left) and AAI101 (bottom right) (English *et al.*, 1978, Reading *et al.*, 1983, Aronoff *et al.*, 1984, Wise *et al.*, 1992, Mushtaq, 2014, Nordmann, 2014).

**Figure 3**. The Diazabicyclooctanes (DABCOs). General structure of DABCOs (left) and structure of ETX2514 (right) (Mangion *et al.*, 2011, Durand-Reville *et al.*, 2017).

**Figure 4**. The Boronic Acid Transition State Inhibitors (BATSIs). Structure of vaborbactam (left) and VNRX-5133 (right) (Hecker *et al.*, 2015, Docquier, 2018).

**Figure 5**. The Polymyxins. General structure of the polymyxins (Velkov *et al.*, 2010).

**Figure 6**. Efflux Substrate Competition. Competition for pump binding between discrete efflux pump inhibitor (EPI) and antibiotic molecules.

## Figure References

Aronoff SC, Jacobs MR, Johenning S & Yamabe S (1984) Comparative activities of the beta-lactamase inhibitors YTR 830, sodium clavulanate, and sulbactam combined with amoxicillin or ampicillin. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **26**: 580-582.

Docquier JD, De Luca, F., Benvenuti, M., Pozzi, C., Daigle, D. M., Pevear, D. C., Burns, C. J., and Mangani, S. (2018) Structural basis for serine- and metallo-β-lactamase inhibition by VNRX-5133, a new β-lactamase inhibitor (BLI) in clinical development. p.^pp. Madrid, Spain.

Durand-Reville TF, Guler S, Comita-Prevoir J*, et al.* (2017) ETX2514 is a broad-spectrum beta-lactamase inhibitor for the treatment of drug-resistant Gram-negative bacteria including Acinetobacter baumannii. *Nat Microbiol* **2**: 17104.

English AR, Retsema JA, Girard AE, Lynch JE & Barth WE (1978) CP-45,899, a beta-lactamase inhibitor that extends the antibacterial spectrum of beta-lactams: initial bacteriological characterization. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **14**: 414-419.

Hecker SJ, Reddy KR, Totrov M*, et al.* (2015) Discovery of a Cyclic Boronic Acid beta-Lactamase Inhibitor (RPX7009) with Utility vs Class A Serine Carbapenemases. *J Med Chem* **58**: 3682-3692.

Mangion IK, Ruck RT, Rivera N, Huffman MA & Shevlin M (2011) A concise synthesis of a beta-lactamase inhibitor. *Org Lett* **13**: 5480-5483.

Munita JM & Arias CA (2016) Mechanisms of Antibiotic Resistance. *Microbiol Spectr* **4**.

Mushtaq S, Chaudhry, A., Adkin, R., Woodford, N., Benedict, N., Pypstra, R., Shapiro, S. (2014) In-vitro activity of diverse β-lactam/AAI101 combinations vs. multidrug-resistant Gram-negative clinical strains, abstr P452. p.^pp. Barcelona, Spain.

Nordmann P, Girlich, D., Benedict, N., Pypstra, R., Shapiro, S. (2014) Characterization of β-lactamase inhibition by AAI101. p.^pp. Barcelona, Spain.

Reading C, Farmer T & Cole M (1983) The beta-lactamase stability of amoxycillin with the beta-lactamase inhibitor, clavulanic acid. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **11**: 27-32.

Velkov T, Thompson PE, Nation RL & Li J (2010) Structure--activity relationships of polymyxin antibiotics. *J Med Chem* **53**: 1898-1916.

Wise R, O'Sullivan N, Johnson J & Andrews JM (1992) Pharmacokinetics and tissue penetration of ampicillin and brobactam following oral administration of 2085P. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **36**: 1002-1004.

**Table 1**.

Structures of DABCOs currently in clinical use/in development (Mangion *et al.*, 2011, Maiti, 2013, Garber, 2015, Patil, 2016, AdisInsight, 2017, Bush & Page, 2017, Papp-Wallace *et al.*, 2018).

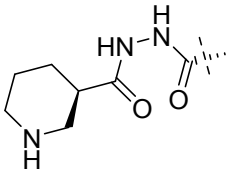
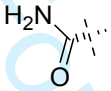
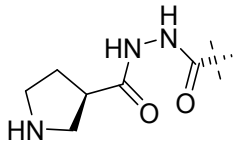
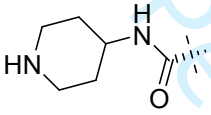
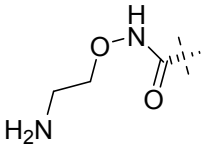
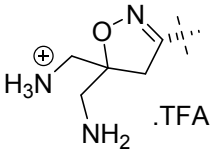
| Name | R group | Name | R group |
|---|---|---|---|
| Bicyclic urea core | H | Zidebactam |  |
| Avibactam |  | WCK 5153 |  |
| Relebactam |  | WCK 4234 |  |
| Nacubactam |  | GT-055 |  |

**Table 2**.

Structures of the polymyxins and their derivatives (Vaara, 1988, Vaara *et al.*, 2010, Velkov *et al.*, 2010).

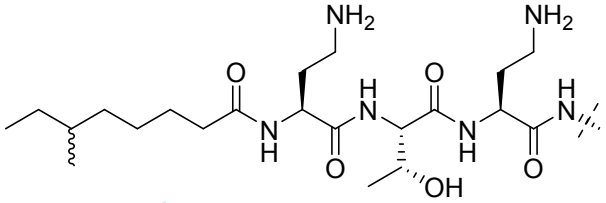
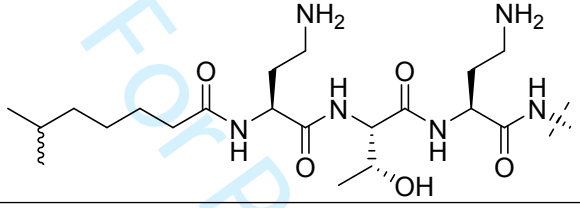
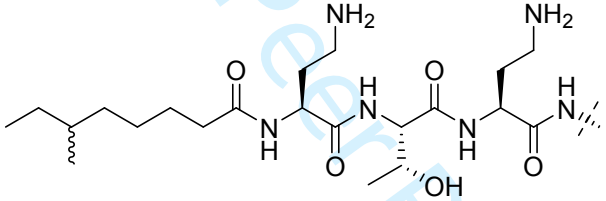
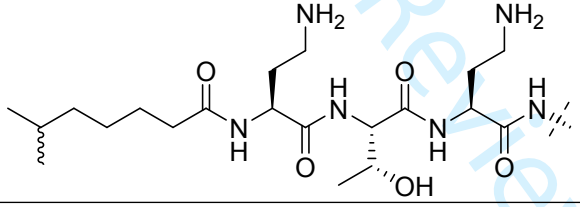
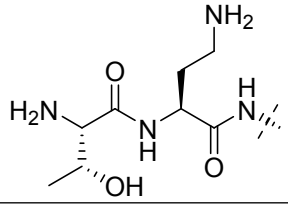
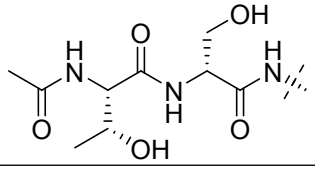
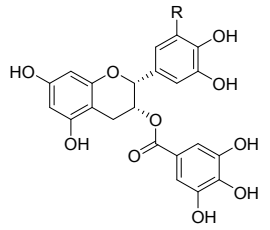
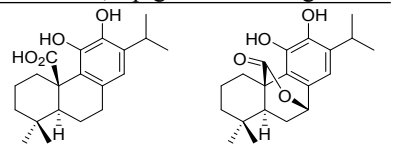
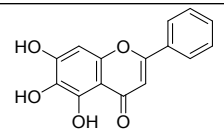
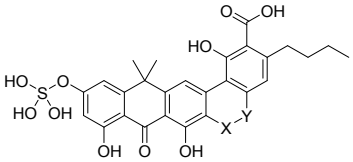
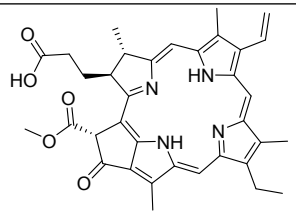
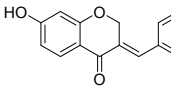
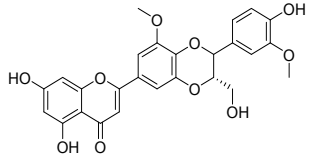
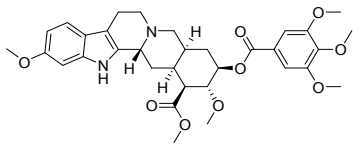
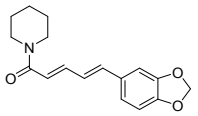
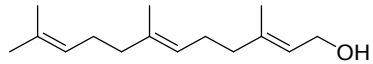
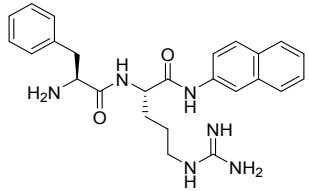
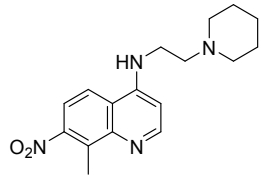
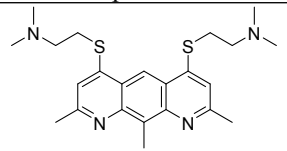
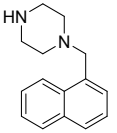
| Name | $R^1$ group | $R^2$ group |
|---|---|---|
| Polymyxin B1 |  | Ph |
| Polymyxin B2 |  | Ph |
| Colistin A |  | $^{i}$Pr |
| Colistin B |  | $^{i}$Pr |
| PMBN |  | Ph |
| SPR741 |  | Ph |

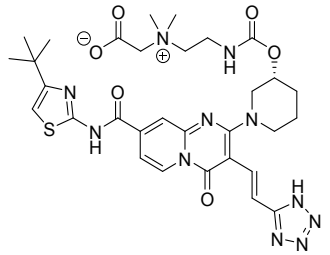
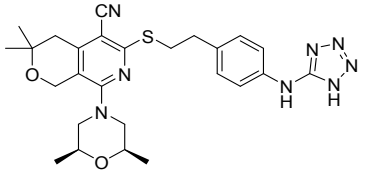
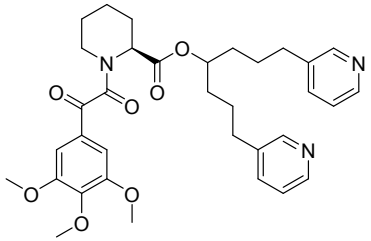
**Table 3**.

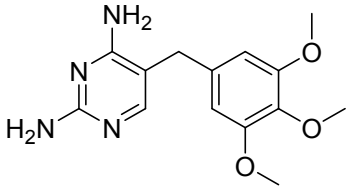
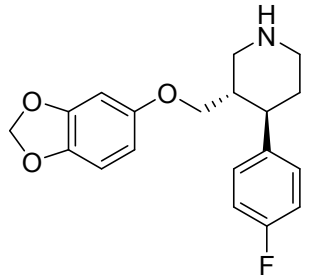
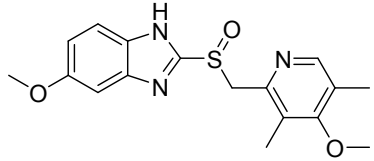
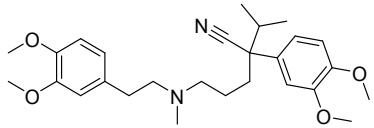
Major classes of EPIs investigated to date.

| EPI Class | Biological Activity Profile | Structure |
|---|---|---|
| | **Natural Sources** | |
| Catechin gallates | Obtained from green tea extracts, catechin gallates have been shown to reverse β-lactam resistance in MRSA, with epicatechin gallate more effective than epigallocatechin gallate. The former managed to reduce the MIC of oxacillin from 64-512 μg $mL^{-1}$ to ≤0.5-1 μg $mL^{-1}$ in three different isolates (Stapleton *et al.*, 2004). When incorporated at a concentration of 20 μg $mL^{-1}$, both were able to cause a 4-fold decrease in the MIC of norfloxacin in isolates of *S. aureus* and *S. epidermis*. Both compounds were found to possess a weak inhibitory action towards the NorA transporter, with epicatechin gallate being the more potent of the two (Gibbons *et al.*, 2004). Epigallocatechin gallate also reversed tetracycline resistance in Tet(K)-expressing *S. aureus* and *S. epidermis* strains (Sudano Roccaro *et al.*, 2004). |  <br>R = H ; Epicatechin gallate<br>R = OH ; Epigallocatechin gallate |
| Abietane diterpines | Isolated from the herb *Rosmarinus officinalis*, carnosic acid and carnosol act as potentiators of erythromycin and tetracycline against *S. aureus* strains containing Msr(A) and Tet(k) pumps. At concentrations of 10 μg $mL^{-1}$, both compounds achieved 2- and 4-fold reductions in the MIC of tetracycline, respectively. Carnosic acid showed synergism with erythromycin, causing an 8-fold reduction in its MIC (Oluwatuyi *et al.*, 2004). |  <br>Carnosic acid Carnosol |
| Methoxylated flavones and isoflavones | Baicalein, isolated from the leaves of *Thymus vulgaris*, displays weak antibacterial activity alone (MIC 100 μg $mL^{-1}$) but can reduce the MICs of tetracycline and some β-lactams, including ampicillin and oxacillin, against certain MRSA isolates (Fujita *et al.*, 2005). The flavones have shown activity against Gram-positive bacteria, but few reports have been made on their interaction with Gram-negative bacteria (Mahmood *et al.*, 2016). |  <br>Baicalein |
| Microbial fermentation products | Compounds EA-371α and EA-371δ were originally isolated from *Streptomyces* fermentation extracts. At 0.625 μg $mL^{-1}$, both compounds caused a 4-fold decrease in the MIC of levofloxacin against a strain of *P. aeruginosa* overexpressing the MexAB-OprM efflux system (Lee *et al.*, 2001). |  <br>EA-371α ; X-Y = CH-CH<br>EA-371δ ; X-Y = C=C |

| EPI Class | Biological Activity Profile | Structure |
|---|---|---|
| Hetereocyclic macrocycles | Porphyrin pheophorbide A, extracted from *Berberis* spp., can sensitize *S. aureus* to berberine, also extracted from the same plant, and works against the NorA pump. However, several issues including potential toxicity have limited clinical development of this compound and any potential derivatives (Zechini & Versace, 2009). |  Pheophorbide A |
| Homoisoflavonoids | Bonducellin, a homoisoflavonoid purified from the roots of *Caesalpinia digyna*, is another compound that has shown potential for use as an EPI. At a concentration of 62.5 µg $mL^{-1}$, bonducellin showed synergistic activity with ethidium bromide against drug-resistant *Mycobacterium smegmatis,* decreasing its MIC 8-fold (Roy *et al.*, 2013). |  Bonducellin |
| Flavolignans | The flavolignan 5'-methoxyhydnocarpin, extracted from *Berberis* spp., has been identified as an inhibitor of the NorA pump and shows synergism with the fluoroquinolones. Addition of 5'-methoxyhydnocarpin at 10 µg $mL^{-1}$ reduced the MIC of norfloxacin against a wild-type *S. aureus* strain by 4-fold, from 1 µg $mL^{-1}$ to 0.25 µg $mL^{-1}$ (Stermitz *et al.*, 2000). |  5'-methoxyhydnocarpin |
| Alkaloids | Reserpine, an indole plant alkaloid extracted from the roots of *Rauvolfia serpentina* and *Rauvolfia vomitoria,* has been shown to be effective in inhibiting the highly homologous (Kaatz *et al.*, 1993) NorA and Bmr efflux pumps in *S. aureus* and *Bacillus subtilis*, respectively, although Neyfakh *et al.* reported that 2-4-fold greater concentrations of reserpine were required to achieve the same extent of inhibition for the former compared to the latter pump (Neyfakh *et al.*, 1993). The primary issue with reserpine, in common with many other EPIs, is its toxicity to mammalian cells. Reserpine has been observed to cause central nervous system disturbances (Pfeifer *et al.*, 1976), limiting its potential for use as an ARB in the clinic. Other alkaloids shown to have EPI character include piperine, obtained from *Piper nigrum* and *Piper longum* (Khan *et al.*, 2006), and berberine, found in a variety of plants including *Berberis* spp. (Aghayan *et al.*, 2017). Piperine has been demonstrated to restore ciprofloxacin susceptibility in certain *S. aureus* strains, causing a 4-fold MIC reduction when used at a concentration of 50 µg $mL^{-1}$ (Khan *et al.*, 2006). Su and Wang found berberine to potentiate the activity of imipenem *in vitro* against *P. aeruginosa* through inhibiting the tripartite MexXY-OprM efflux pump (Su & Wang, 2018). |  Reserpine  Piperine |
| Acyclic sesquiterpene alcohols | Farnesol, an acyclic sesquiterpene alcohol found as a metabolite in both plants and animals, was investigated by Jin and co-workers due to previous reports that it was capable of potentiating antimicrobial agents against strains of both *S. aureus* and *E. coli*. They demonstrated that farnesol is both capable of potentiating the action of ethidium bromide in *Mycobacterium smegmatis* through blocking its efflux and possesses greater intrinsic activity (64 µg $mL^{-1}$) towards *M. smegmatis* than some other EPIs (reserpine 256 µg $mL^{-1}$; verapamil 300 µg $mL^{-1}$) (Jin *et al.*, 2010). |  Farnesol |

| EPI Class | Biological Activity Profile | Structure |
|---|---|---|
| | **Synthetic Sources** | |
| Peptidomimetics | Arguably the most widely studied, PAβN is a broad-spectrum EPI capable of combatting fluoroquinolone resistance in *P. aeruginosa*. A C-terminal amide dipeptide, Lomovskaya and co-workers showed that at 40 μg $mL^{-1}$ PAβN caused an 8-fold decrease in the MIC of levofloxacin against wild type *P. aeruginosa* strain PAM1020, while a 64-fold reduction was achieved in three strains overexpressing the MexAB-OprM tripartite efflux system (Lomovskaya *et al.*, 2001). However, the cytotoxic nature of this compound led Lomovskaya and colleagues at Microcide Pharmaceuticals, Inc. to develop improved analogs between 1995 and 1998, culminating in MC-004124, an EPI with minimised cytotoxicity and acute toxicity and lower serum free drug clearance (Lomovskaya, 2018). Recent computational work conducted by Jamshidi *et al*. investigating the PAβN mode of inhibition in AdeB in *A. baumannii* revealed that it occupies the hydrophobic distal binding pocket to keep the binding monomer in the binding configuration, thus preventing the pump from progressing through the series of conformational changes required to achieve substrate efflux (Jamshidi *et al.*, 2017). |  PAβN |
| Quinoline derivatives | Quinoline compounds and their derivatives have been shown able to inhibit efflux of various antibiotics in MDR isolates of *Klebsiella aerogenes* (previously *Enterobacter aerogenes*). Compound 814 was reported to potentiate chloramphenicol 16-fold (512 μg $mL^{-1}$ to 32 μg $mL^{-1}$) and norfloxacin 8-fold (128 μg $mL^{-1}$ to 16 μg $mL^{-1}$) against the MDR strain EA3 (Mahamoud *et al.*, 2006). |  Compound 814 |
| Pyridoquinoline derivatives | Pyridoquinoline derivatives have been found to restore fluoroquinolone activity in *K. aerogenes*. Compound 2a was demonstrated to potentiate both norfloxacin and ciprofloxacin 8-fold (128 μg $mL^{-1}$ to 16 μg $mL^{-1}$ and 32 μg $mL^{-1}$ to 4 μg $mL^{-1}$, respectively) against the MDR strain EA3 (Chevalier *et al.*, 2001). |  Compound 2a |
| Arylpiperazine derivatives | 1-(1-Naphthylmethyl)-piperazine inhibits both the AcrAB and AcrEF efflux pumps in *E. coli*, increasing levofloxacin susceptibility (among other antibacterial agents) in *E. coli* clinical isolates. It also potentiated antimicrobial activity in several Enterobacteriaceae species, including *K. pneumoniae*, *K. aerogenes*, *A. baumannii*, and *Vibrio cholera* (Bohnert & Kern, 2005, Pannek *et al.*, 2006, Schumacher *et al.*, 2006, Bina *et al.*, 2009). However, because of their serotonin agonist properties, compounds in this class are considered unsuitable for use as EPIs in humans (Zechini & Versace, 2009). |  1-(1-Naphthylmethyl)-piperazine |

| EPI Class | Biological Activity Profile | Structure |
|---|---|---|
| Pyridopyrimidine derivatives | Developed by Daiichi Pharmaceutical Co., lead compound D13-9001 binds to and inhibits AcrB in *E. coli* and MexB in *P. aeruginosa* by preventing the conformational changes required for the pump to successfully extrude its bound substrates (Nakashima *et al.*, 2013). No clinical evaluation of D13-9001 has been published yet (Mahmood *et al.*, 2016). |  D13-9001 |
| Pyranopyridine derivatives | Compound MBX-2319, found through a high-throughput screen for small molecule potentiators of ciprofloxacin in *E. coli*, has shown activity against AcrAB in *E. coli* and increases the activity of drugs that are known substrates of AcrAB (Aron & Opperman, 2016). Although the compound does not show any bactericidal activity itself, it was found to cause 2-, 4- and 8-fold decreases in the MICs of ciprofloxacin, levofloxacin and piperacillin, respectively, when used at a concentration of 12.5 μM (Opperman *et al.*, 2014, Vargiu *et al.*, 2014). Based on structure-activity relationship analysis, a second generation of pyranopyridines was developed, including MBX-3796. Aron and Opperman report that MBX-3796 is 'well tolerated at 10 mg $kg^{-1}$ IV and [exhibits] a promising PK profile with an AUC ~10,000 and a CL < 1000 mL $hr^{-1}$ $kg^{-1}$' (Aron & Opperman, 2016). As of 2018, the current lead compound in the series is MBX-4191, and is reported to have no intrinsic antibiotic activity (MIC ≥ 100 μM), potent potentiation of antibacterials in Enterobacteriaceae but less effect in non-fermenting Gram-negatives due to poor outer membrane penetration (Opperman, 2018). |  MBX-4191 |
| Biricodar, timcodar | Biricodar (formerly VX 710) and timcodar (formerly VX 853) were originally developed by Vertex Pharmaceuticals as anticancer agents, but have more recently found applications in prokaryotic efflux inhibition. Mullin *et al*. found both compounds capable of enhancing the activities of ethidium bromide, ciprofloxacin, tetracycline and gentamicin (amongst others) against *S. aureus* (Mullin *et al.*, 2004). Further work by Grossman revealed that timcodar can synergise with the antituberculous drugs rifampicin, moxifloxacin, and bedaquiline against *M. tuberculosis* (Grossman *et al.*, 2015). |  Biricodar |
| **Previously-Approved Drugs** | | |

| EPI Class | Biological Activity Profile | Structure |
|---|---|---|
| Trimethoprim and sertraline | The combination of trimethoprim, a dihydrofolate reductase inhibitor, and sertraline, a selective serotonin reuptake inhibitor (SSRI), is synergistic with three conventional antibiotics (levofloxacin, piperacillin and meropenem) against *P. aeruginosa*. As reported by Adamson *et al.*, this synergism was not present in efflux-deficient mutants of *P. aeruginosa*, indicating the efflux pump inhibitory nature of the two drugs together. Further *in vivo* evidence showed that trimethoprim and sertraline were of enhanced therapeutic benefit in *P. aeruginosa*-infected *Galleria mellonella* larvae when compared with antibiotic monotherapy (Adamson *et al.*, 2015). |  Trimethoprim |
| Selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors | A subclass of SSRIs termed the phenylpiperidine SSRIs (p-SSRIs), including paroxetine, were first shown to be inhibitors of the *S. aureus* MFS-type NorA pump by Kaatz and co-workers, with a group of four P-SSRIs showing consistent potentiation of both ethidium bromide (2-8 fold at 20 μg $mL^{-1}$) and norfloxacin (4-8 fold at 20 μg $mL^{-1}$) (Kaatz *et al.*, 2003). Subsequent structure-activity relationship work by Kaatz sought to rationalise the varying levels of potentiation achieved by the different P-SSRI analogs used (Wei *et al.*, 2004). More recently, Nzakizwanayo and co-workers reported that the SSRI fluoxetine inhibits the *Proteus mirabilis* Bcr/CflA efflux system, determined *via* an ethidium bromide accumulation assay. Since this efflux system plays an important role in the formation of *P. mirabilis* biofilms, fluoxetine and related derivatives could prove useful as biofilm disrupting agents (Nzakizwanayo *et al.*, 2017). |  Paroxetine |
| Proton pump inhibitors | Members of this class, including omeprazole and lansoprazole, have inhibitory activity towards NorA in *S. aureus*. Aeschlimann *et al*. reported 8-fold potentiation of both ciprofloxacin and norfloxacin by the aforementioned PPIs against the NorA-overexpressing *S. aureus* mutant strain SA 1199B (Aeschlimann *et al.*, 1999). |  Omeprazole |
| Calcium channel blockers | Verapamil, a drug used to treat cardiac disorders through inhibiting mammalian efflux transporters such as P-glycoprotein, has also been shown to inhibit the ATP-dependent ABC-type prokaryotic efflux systems. It is capable of potentiating a number of antibiotics (including rifampicin, fluoroquinolones and macrolides) against strains of *M. tuberculosis* (Pule *et al.*, 2016, Chien *et al.*, 2017). The phenothiazines, including chlorpromazine and prochlorperazine, are marketed antipsychotic medications that have also been observed as a class to inhibit the MFS-type pump NorA in *S. aureus* (Kaatz *et al.*, 2003). |  Verapamil |

## Table References

Adamson DH, Krikstopaityte V & Coote PJ (2015) Enhanced efficacy of putative efflux pump inhibitor/antibiotic combination treatments versus MDR strains of Pseudomonas aeruginosa in a Galleria mellonella in vivo infection model. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **70**: 2271-2278.
AdisInsight (2017) Research programme: beta lactamase inhibitors - LegoChem Biosciences/Geom Therapeutics. Vol. 2018 p.^pp. Adis Insight.
Aeschlimann JR, Dresser LD, Kaatz GW & Rybak MJ (1999) Effects of NorA inhibitors on in vitro antibacterial activities and postantibiotic effects of levofloxacin, ciprofloxacin, and norfloxacin in genetically related strains of Staphylococcus aureus. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **43**: 335-340.
Aghayan SS, Kalalian Mogadam H, Fazli M, Darban-Sarokhalil D, Khoramrooz SS, Jabalameli F, Yaslianifard S & Mirzaii M (2017) The Effects of Berberine and Palmatine on Efflux Pumps Inhibition with Different Gene Patterns in Pseudomonas aeruginosa Isolated from Burn Infections. *Avicenna J Med Biotechnol* **9**: 2-7.
Aron Z & Opperman TJ (2016) Optimization of a novel series of pyranopyridine RND efflux pump inhibitors. *Curr Opin Microbiol* **33**: 1-6.
Bina XR, Philippart JA & Bina JE (2009) Effect of the efflux inhibitors 1-(1-naphthylmethyl)-piperazine and phenyl-arginine-beta-naphthylamide on antimicrobial susceptibility and virulence factor production in Vibrio cholerae. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **63**: 103-108.
Bohnert JA & Kern WV (2005) Selected arylpiperazines are capable of reversing multidrug resistance in Escherichia coli overexpressing RND efflux pumps. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **49**: 849-852.
Bush K & Page MGP (2017) What we may expect from novel antibacterial agents in the pipeline with respect to resistance and pharmacodynamic principles. *J Pharmacokinet Phar* **44**: 113-132.
Chevalier J, Atifi S, Eyraud A, Mahamoud A, Barbe J & Pages JM (2001) New pyridoquinoline derivatives as potential inhibitors of the fluoroquinolone efflux pump in resistant Enterobacter aerogenes strains. *J Med Chem* **44**: 4023-4026.
Chien JY, Yu CJ & Hsueh PR (2017) High incidence of fluoroquinolone resistance and effect of efflux pump inhibitors on moxifloxacin resistance among Mycobacterium tuberculosis isolates causing urinary tract infection in Taiwan. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* **50**: 491-495.
Fujita M, Shiota S, Kuroda T, Hatano T, Yoshida T, Mizushima T & Tsuchiya T (2005) Remarkable synergies between baicalein and tetracycline, and baicalein and beta-lactams against methicillin-resistant Staphylococcus aureus. *Microbiol Immunol* **49**: 391-396.
Garber K (2015) A beta-lactamase inhibitor revival provides new hope for old antibiotics. *Nat Rev Drug Discov* **14**: 445-447.
Gibbons S, Moser E & Kaatz GW (2004) Catechin gallates inhibit multidrug resistance (MDR) in Staphylococcus aureus. *Planta Med* **70**: 1240-1242.
Grossman TH, Shoen CM, Jones SM, Jones PL, Cynamon MH & Locher CP (2015) The efflux pump inhibitor timcodar improves the potency of antimycobacterial agents. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **59**: 1534-1541.
Jamshidi S, Sutton JM & Rahman KM (2017) Computational Study Reveals the Molecular Mechanism of the Interaction between the Efflux Inhibitor PAbetaN and the AdeB Transporter from Acinetobacter baumannii. *ACS Omega* **2**: 3002-3016.
Jin J, Zhang JY, Guo N*, et al.* (2010) Farnesol, a potential efflux pump inhibitor in Mycobacterium smegmatis. *Molecules* **15**: 7750-7762.
Kaatz GW, Seo SM & Ruble CA (1993) Efflux-mediated fluoroquinolone resistance in Staphylococcus aureus. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **37**: 1086-1094.
Kaatz GW, Moudgal VV, Seo SM & Kristiansen JE (2003) Phenothiazines and thioxanthenes inhibit multidrug efflux pump activity in Staphylococcus aureus. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **47**: 719-726.
Kaatz GW, Moudgal VV, Seo SM, Hansen JB & Kristiansen JE (2003) Phenylpiperidine selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors interfere with multidrug efflux pump activity in Staphylococcus aureus. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* **22**: 254-261.

Khan IA, Mirza ZM, Kumar A, Verma V & Qazi GN (2006) Piperine, a phytochemical potentiator of ciprofloxacin against Staphylococcus aureus. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **50**: 810-812.
Lee MD, Galazzo JL, Staley AL, Lee JC, Warren MS, Fuernkranz H, Chamberland S, Lomovskaya O & Miller GH (2001) Microbial fermentation-derived inhibitors of efflux-pump-mediated drug resistance. *Farmaco* **56**: 81-85.
Lomovskaya O (2018) Antibiotics and Gram Negative Membranes: the Ins and Outs. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.
Lomovskaya O, Warren MS, Lee A*, et al.* (2001) Identification and characterization of inhibitors of multidrug resistance efflux pumps in Pseudomonas aeruginosa: novel agents for combination therapy. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **45**: 105-116.
Mahamoud A, Chevalier J, Davin-Regli A, Barbe J & Pages JM (2006) Quinoline derivatives as promising inhibitors of antibiotic efflux pump in multidrug resistant Enterobacter aerogenes isolates. *Curr Drug Targets* **7**: 843-847.
Mahmood HY, Jamshidi S, Sutton JM & Rahman KM (2016) Current Advances in Developing Inhibitors of Bacterial Multidrug Efflux Pumps. *Curr Med Chem* **23**: 1062-1081.
Maiti SN, Nguyen, D., Khan, J., Ling, R., (2013) NEW BICYCLIC COMPOUNDS AND THEIR USE AS ANTIBACTERIAL AGENTS AND BETA-LACTAMASE INHIBITORS (Office UPaT, ed.) p.^pp. NAEJA PHARMACEUTICAL INC., Edmonton, California, USA.
Mangion IK, Ruck RT, Rivera N, Huffman MA & Shevlin M (2011) A concise synthesis of a beta-lactamase inhibitor. *Org Lett* **13**: 5480-5483.
Mullin S, Mani N & Grossman TH (2004) Inhibition of antibiotic efflux in bacteria by the novel multidrug resistance inhibitors biricodar (VX-710) and timcodar (VX-853). *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **48**: 4171-4176.
Nakashima R, Sakurai K, Yamasaki S, Hayashi K, Nagata C, Hoshino K, Onodera Y, Nishino K & Yamaguchi A (2013) Structural basis for the inhibition of bacterial multidrug exporters. *Nature* **500**: 102-106.
Neyfakh AA, Borsch CM & Kaatz GW (1993) Fluoroquinolone resistance protein NorA of Staphylococcus aureus is a multidrug efflux transporter. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **37**: 128-129.
Nzakizwanayo J, Scavone P, Jamshidi S*, et al.* (2017) Fluoxetine and thioridazine inhibit efflux and attenuate crystalline biofilm formation by Proteus mirabilis. *Sci Rep* **7**: 12222.
Oluwatuyi M, Kaatz GW & Gibbons S (2004) Antibacterial and resistance modifying activity of Rosmarinus officinalis. *Phytochemistry* **65**: 3249-3254.
Opperman TJ (2018) MBX-4191, A Novel Pyranopyridine RND Efflux Pump Inhibitor. p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Atlanta, Georgia, USA.
Opperman TJ, Kwasny SM, Kim HS, Nguyen ST, Houseweart C, D'Souza S, Walker GC, Peet NP, Nikaido H & Bowlin TL (2014) Characterization of a novel pyranopyridine inhibitor of the AcrAB efflux pump of Escherichia coli. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **58**: 722-733.
Pannek S, Higgins PG, Steinke P, Jonas D, Akova M, Bohnert JA, Seifert H & Kern WV (2006) Multidrug efflux inhibition in Acinetobacter baumannii: comparison between 1-(1-naphthylmethyl)-piperazine and phenyl-arginine-beta-naphthylamide. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **57**: 970-974.
Papp-Wallace KM, Nguyen NQ, Jacobs MR*, et al.* (2018) Strategic Approaches to Overcome Resistance against Gram-Negative Pathogens Using beta-Lactamase Inhibitors and beta-Lactam Enhancers: Activity of Three Novel Diazabicyclooctanes WCK 5153, Zidebactam (WCK 5107), and WCK 4234. *J Med Chem* **61**: 4067-4086.
Patil VJ, Tadiparthi, R., Birajdar, S. S., Dond, B. D., Shaikh, M. U., Dekhane, D. V., Pawar, M. J., Bhagwat, S. S., Patel, M. V. (2016) WCK 4234: synthesis and structure-activity relationship (SAR) identifying a novel β-lactamase inhibitor active against Acinetobacter expressing OXA-carbapenemases (Ab-Oxa). p.^pp. American Society for Microbiology, Boston, Massachusetts, USA.

Pfeifer HJ, Greenblatt DK & Koch-Wester J (1976) Clinical toxicity of reserpine in hospitalized patients: a report from the Boston Collaborative Drug Surveillance Program. *Am J Med Sci* **271**: 269-276.
Pule CM, Sampson SL, Warren RM, Black PA, van Helden PD, Victor TC & Louw GE (2016) Efflux pump inhibitors: targeting mycobacterial efflux systems to enhance TB therapy. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **71**: 17-26.
Roy SK, Kumari N, Gupta S, Pahwa S, Nandanwar H & Jachak SM (2013) 7-Hydroxy-(E)-3-phenylmethylene-chroman-4-one analogues as efflux pump inhibitors against Mycobacterium smegmatis mc(2) 155. *Eur J Med Chem* **66**: 499-507.
Schumacher A, Steinke P, Bohnert JA, Akova M, Jonas D & Kern WV (2006) Effect of 1-(1-naphthylmethyl)-piperazine, a novel putative efflux pump inhibitor, on antimicrobial drug susceptibility in clinical isolates of Enterobacteriaceae other than Escherichia coli. *J Antimicrob Chemother* **57**: 344-348.
Stapleton PD, Shah S, Anderson JC, Hara Y, Hamilton-Miller JM & Taylor PW (2004) Modulation of beta-lactam resistance in Staphylococcus aureus by catechins and gallates. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* **23**: 462-467.
Stermitz FR, Lorenz P, Tawara JN, Zenewicz LA & Lewis K (2000) Synergy in a medicinal plant: antimicrobial action of berberine potentiated by 5'-methoxyhydnocarpin, a multidrug pump inhibitor. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* **97**: 1433-1437.
Su F & Wang J (2018) Berberine inhibits the MexXY-OprM efflux pump to reverse imipenem resistance in a clinical carbapenem-resistant Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolate in a planktonic state. *Exp Ther Med* **15**: 467-472.
Sudano Roccaro A, Blanco AR, Giuliano F, Rusciano D & Enea V (2004) Epigallocatechin-gallate enhances the activity of tetracycline in staphylococci by inhibiting its efflux from bacterial cells. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **48**: 1968-1973.
Vaara M (1988) Analytical and preparative high-performance liquid chromatography of the papain-cleaved derivative of polymyxin B. *J Chromatogr* **441**: 423-430.
Vaara M, Siikanen O, Apajalahti J, Fox J, Frimodt-Moller N, He H, Poudyal A, Li J, Nation RL & Vaara T (2010) A novel polymyxin derivative that lacks the fatty acid tail and carries only three positive charges has strong synergism with agents excluded by the intact outer membrane. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **54**: 3341-3346.
Vargiu AV, Ruggerone P, Opperman TJ, Nguyen ST & Nikaido H (2014) Molecular mechanism of MBX2319 inhibition of Escherichia coli AcrB multidrug efflux pump and comparison with other inhibitors. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* **58**: 6224-6234.
Velkov T, Thompson PE, Nation RL & Li J (2010) Structure--activity relationships of polymyxin antibiotics. *J Med Chem* **53**: 1898-1916.
Wei P, Kaatz GW & Kerns RJ (2004) Structural differences between paroxetine and femoxetine responsible for differential inhibition of Staphylococcus aureus efflux pumps. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* **14**: 3093-3097.
Zechini B & Versace I (2009) Inhibitors of multidrug resistant efflux systems in bacteria. *Recent Pat Antiinfect Drug Discov* **4**: 37-50.